

*Historic Roads of Virginia*  
*Halifax County Road Orders*

*1752 - 1767*

*Ann Brush Miller*  
*Senior Research Scientist*



*Virginia Transportation Research Council*

[http://www.virginiadot.org/vtrc/main/online\\_reports/pdf/26-r33.pdf](http://www.virginiadot.org/vtrc/main/online_reports/pdf/26-r33.pdf)

**Standard Title Page - Report on Federally Funded Project**

1. Report No.: FHWA/VTRC 26-R33		2. Government Accession No.:		3. Recipient's Catalog No.:	
4. Title and Subtitle: Halifax County Road Orders 1752-1767				5. Report Date: March 2026	
				6. Performing Organization Code:	
7. Author(s): Ann Brush Miller				8. Performing Organization Report No.: VTRC 26-R33	
9. Performing Organization and Address: Virginia Transportation Research Council 530 Edgemont Road Charlottesville, VA 22903				10. Work Unit No. (TRAIS):	
				11. Contract or Grant No.: 124068	
12. Sponsoring Agencies' Name and Address: Virginia Department of Transportation      Federal Highway Administration 1221 E. Broad Street                              400 North 8th Street, Room 750 Richmond, VA 23219                              Richmond, VA 23219-4825				13. Type of Report and Period Covered: Final	
				14. Sponsoring Agency Code:	
15. Supplementary Notes: This is an SPR-B report.					
16. Abstract:  <p>The road history projects undertaken by the Virginia Transportation Research Council establish the feasibility of studies of early road networks and their use in the environmental review process. These projects, by gathering and publishing the early road orders of the vast parent counties and other significant areas, also lay the foundation for additional research by local groups over a broad area of Virginia.</p> <p>This volume marks the 32nd entry in the Historic Roads of Virginia series, initiated in 1973 by the Virginia Highway &amp; Transportation Research Council (subsequently the Virginia Transportation Research Council). <i>Halifax County Road Orders 1752-1767</i> furthers the coverage of the early southern Virginia transportation records begun in the previously published <i>Brunswick County Road Orders 1732-1749</i>, <i>Lunenburg County Road Orders 1746-1764</i>, and <i>Amelia County Road Orders 1735-1753</i>.</p> <p>This volume covers the period of Halifax County's greatest extent, from its creation from Lunenburg County in 1752 until its division to create Pittsylvania County in 1767. By the mid-18th century, Halifax County contained important east-west and north-south transportation routes. The county's early transportation records provide important information relating to transportation connections with not only neighboring counties and other counties farther to the north, east, and west in Virginia, but also with North Carolina (which is located immediately to the south of Halifax County). This publication will have particular application to the cultural resource research relating to transportation projects in this area of southern Virginia. This information will eliminate the need for further research into the early Halifax County road order records of 1752-1767. If questions arise about early roads once a Virginia Department of Transportation road improvement project is already underway, or nearly underway, primary historical research of this nature can take 6 to 12 months to complete. Therefore, this volume can be a source of potentially significant cost savings for the Virginia Department of Transportation, including the avoided costs of project delays and avoided consultant costs for cultural resource studies should questions arise.</p>					
17. Key Words: Virginia, Early Roads, Halifax County, Southern Virginia			18. Distribution Statement: No restrictions. This document is available to the public through NTIS, Springfield, VA 22161.		
19. Security Classif. (of this report): Unclassified		20. Security Classif. (of this page): Unclassified		21. No. of Pages: 187	22. Price:



**FINAL REPORT**

**HALIFAX COUNTY ROAD ORDERS 1752-1767**

**Ann Brush Miller  
Senior Research Scientist  
Virginia Transportation Research Council**

In Cooperation with the U.S. Department of Transportation  
Federal Highway Administration

Virginia Center for Transportation Innovation and Research  
(A partnership of the Virginia Department of Transportation  
and the University of Virginia since 1948)

Charlottesville, Virginia

March 2026  
VTRC 26-R33

## **DISCLAIMER**

The contents of this report reflect the views of the author, who is responsible for the facts and the accuracy of the data presented herein. The contents do not necessarily reflect the official views or policies of the Virginia Department of Transportation, the Commonwealth Transportation Board, or the Federal Highway Administration. This report does not constitute a standard, specification, or regulation. Any inclusion of manufacturer names, trade names, or trademarks is for identification purposes only and is not to be considered an endorsement.

Copyright 2026 by the Commonwealth of Virginia.  
All rights reserved.

## ABSTRACT

The road history projects undertaken by the Virginia Transportation Research Council establish the feasibility of studies of early road networks and their use in the environmental review process. These projects, by gathering and publishing the early road orders of the vast parent counties and other significant areas, also lay the foundation for additional research by local groups over a broad area of Virginia.

This volume marks the 32nd entry in the *Historic Roads of Virginia* series, initiated in 1973 by the Virginia Highway & Transportation Research Council (subsequently the Virginia Transportation Research Council). *Halifax County Road Orders 1752-1767* furthers the coverage of the early southern Virginia transportation records begun in the previously published *Brunswick County Road Orders 1732-1749*, *Lunenburg County Road Orders 1746-1764*, and *Amelia County Road Orders 1735-1753*.

This volume covers the period of Halifax County's greatest extent, from its creation from Lunenburg County in 1752 until its division to create Pittsylvania County in 1767. By the mid-18th century, Halifax County contained important east-west and north-south transportation routes. The county's early transportation records provide important information relating to transportation connections with not only neighboring counties and other counties farther to the north, east, and west in Virginia, but also with North Carolina (which is located immediately to the south of Halifax County). This publication will have particular application to the cultural resource research relating to transportation projects in this area of southern Virginia. This information will eliminate the need for further research into the early Halifax County road order records of 1752-1767. If questions arise about early roads once a Virginia Department of Transportation road improvement project is already underway, or nearly underway, primary historical research of this nature can take 6 to 12 months to complete. Therefore, this volume can be a source of potentially significant cost savings for the Virginia Department of Transportation, including the avoided costs of project delays and avoided consultant costs for cultural resource studies should questions arise.

## HISTORIC ROADS OF VIRGINIA

*Louisa County Road Orders 1742-1748*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett

*Goochland County Road Orders 1728-1744*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett

*Albemarle County Road Orders 1744-1748*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett

*The Route of the Three Notch'd Road*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett and Howard Newlon

*An Index to Roads in the Albemarle County Surveyor's Books 1744-1853*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett

*A Brief History of the Staunton and James River Turnpike*, by Douglas Young

*Albemarle County Road Orders 1783-1816*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett

*A Brief History of Roads in Virginia 1607-1840*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett

*A Guide to the Preparation of County Road Histories*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett

*Early Road Location: Key to Discovering Historic Resources?* by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett and K. Edward Lay

*Albemarle County Roads 1725-1816*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett

*"Backsights," A Bibliography*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett

*Orange County Road Orders 1734-1749*, by Ann Brush Miller

*Spotsylvania County Road Orders 1722-1734*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett

*Brunswick County Road Orders 1732-1749*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett

*Orange County Road Orders 1750-1800*, by Ann Brush Miller

*Lunenburg County Road Orders 1746-1764*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett and Tyler Jefferson Boyd

*Culpeper County Road Orders 1763-1764*, by Ann Brush Miller

*Augusta County Road Orders 1745-1769*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett, Ann Brush Miller, Kenneth Madison Clark and Thomas Llewellyn Samuel, Jr.

*Amelia County Road Orders 1735-1753*, by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett, Ann Brush Miller, and Kenneth Madison Clark

*Fairfax County Road Orders 1749-1800*, by Beth Mitchell

*New Kent County and Hanover County Road Orders 1706-1743, Transcribed from the Vestry Book of St. Paul's Parish*, by Ann Brush Miller

*Frederick County Road Orders 1743-1772*, by Gene Luckman and Ann Brush Miller

*Botetourt County Road Orders 1770-1778*, by Ann Brush Miller

*Fincastle County Road Orders 1773-1776*, by Betty E. Spillman, Shirley P. Thomas, and Ann Brush Miller

*Montgomery County Road Orders 1777-1806*, by Betty E. Spillman, Shirley P. Thomas, and Ann Brush Miller

*New Kent County Road Orders 1684-1758, Transcribed from the Vestry Book of St. Peter's Parish*, by Ann Brush Miller

*Loudoun County Road Orders 1757-1783*, by Patricia B. Duncan and Ann Brush Miller

*Loudoun County Road Orders 1783-1800*, by Patricia B. Duncan and Ann Brush Miller

*Fauquier County Road Orders 1759-1783*, by Ann Brush Miller

*Fauquier County Road Orders 1784-1800*, by Ann Brush Miller

## FOREWORD

by

**Ann Brush Miller**  
**Virginia Transportation Research Council**

*Halifax County Road Orders 1752-1767* covers the mid-18th century transportation records for an important portion of southern Virginia. At its creation from Lunenburg County in 1752, and for the next 15 years, Halifax County occupied a considerable portion of south-central Virginia. This volume covers the period of Halifax County's greatest extent, from its creation from Lunenburg County in 1752 until its division to create Pittsylvania County from the western portion of Halifax County in 1767. During this period, Halifax County stretched across southern Virginia from the Lunenburg County line (now the lines of Charlotte and Mecklenburg counties) westward to the Blue Ridge Mountains, north to the Roanoke River and Staunton River, and southward to the North Carolina line. The modern Virginia counties of Halifax, Pittsylvania, Henry, Patrick, and part of Franklin were all within the original bounds of Halifax County.

The early court order books for Halifax County (termed "plea books" by the Halifax County court) are in fragile and damaged condition. The access to court order information for the preparation of this volume was via sometimes difficult-to-read microfilmed and scanned copies made from the often-faded, and sometimes torn, partly missing, or partly illegible, pages in the original books. The transcriptions of the road orders and the preparation of the present volume (especially in identifying some names, deciphering faded or partly missing pages, and dealing with some of the vagaries of handwriting and spelling used by some of the early Halifax county clerks), were greatly aided by the work of several previous researchers. Appreciation must be accorded to the county record abstract for Plea Book 1 (undertaken by Marian Dodson Chiarito), and the subsequent Plea Book abstract volumes 2 through 5 (undertaken by the unnamed, extremely careful compiler (or compilers) publishing as "TLC Genealogy").

This volume is the 32nd entry in the *Historic Roads of Virginia* series, initiated by the Virginia Highway & Transportation Research Council (subsequently the Virginia Transportation Research Council) in 1973. It is the fourth volume of published road orders to be concerned with the early transportation records of the southern portion of Virginia, and follows the previously published *Brunswick County Road Orders 1732-1749*, *Lunenburg County Road Orders 1746-1764*, and *Amelia County Road Orders 1735-1753*.

## **A NOTE ON THE METHODS, EDITING, AND DATING SYSTEM**

**by**

**Nathaniel Mason Pawlett**

**(Faculty Research Historian, Virginia Transportation Research Council, 1973-1995)**

The road and bridge orders contained in the order books of an early Virginia county are the primary source of information for the study of its roads. When extracted, indexed, and published by the Virginia Transportation Research Council, they greatly facilitate this. All of the early county court order books are in manuscript, sometimes so damaged and faded as to be almost indecipherable. Usually rendered in the rather ornate script of the time, the phonetic spellings of this period often serve to complicate matters further for the researcher and recorder.

With these road orders available in an indexed and cross-indexed published form, it will be possible to produce chronological chains of road orders illustrating the development of many of the early roads of a vast area from the threshold of settlement through much of the eighteenth century. Immediate corroboration for these chains of road orders will usually be provided by other evidence such as deeds, plats, and the Confederate Engineers maps. Often, in fact, the principal roads will be found to survive in place under their early names.

With regard to the general editorial principles of the project, it has been our perception over the years as the road orders of Louisa, Hanover, Goochland, Albemarle, and other counties have been examined and recorded that road orders themselves are really a variety of “notes,” often cryptic, incomplete, or based on assumptions concerning the level of knowledge of the reader. As such, any further abstracting or compression of them would tend to produce “notes” taken from “notes,” making them even less comprehensible. The tendency has, therefore, been in the direction of restraint in editing, leaving any conclusions with regard to meaning up to the individual reader or researcher using these publications. In pursuing this course, we have attempted to present the reader with a typescript text that is as near a type facsimile of the manuscript itself as we can come.

Our objective is to produce a text that conveys as near the precise form of the original as we can, reproducing all the peculiarities of the eighteenth-century orthography. While some compromises have had to be made because of the modern keyboard, this was really not that difficult a task. Most of their symbols can be accommodated by modern typography, and most abbreviations are fairly clear as to meaning.

Punctuations may appear misleading at times, with unnecessary commas or commas placed where periods should be located; appropriate terminal punctuation is often missing or else takes the form of a symbol such as a long dash, etc. The original capitalization has been retained insofar as it was possible to determine from the original manuscript whether capitals were intended. No capitals have been inserted in place of those originally omitted. The original spelling and syntax have been retained throughout, even including the obvious errors in various places, such as repetitions of words and simple clerical errors. Ampersands have been retained throughout to include such forms as “&c” for “etc.” Superscript letters have also been retained

where used in y<sup>e</sup>, y<sup>t</sup>, s<sup>d</sup>. The thorn symbol (y), pronounced as “th,” has been retained in the aforesaid “y<sup>e</sup>,” pronounced “the,” and “y<sup>t</sup>” (that). The tailed “p” (resembling a capital “p” with the tail extended into a loop) has also been retained. This symbol has no counterpart in modern typography; given the limits of the modern keyboard, we have rendered it as a capital “p” (P). This should be taken to mean either “per” (by), “pre,” or “pro” (sometimes “par” as in “Pish” for parish) as the context by the order may demand. For damaged and missing portions of the manuscripts we have used square brackets to denote the [missing], [torn] or [illegible] portions. Because of the large number of ancient forms of spelling, grammar, and syntax, it has been deemed impracticable to insert the form [sic] after each one to indicate a literal rendering. Therefore, the reader must assume that apparent errors are merely the result of our literal transcription of the road orders, barring the introduction of typographical errors, of course. If, in any case, this appears to present insuperable problems, resort should be made to the original records.

As to dating, most historians and genealogists who have worked with early Virginian records will be aware of the English dating system in use down to 1752. Although there was an eleven-day difference from our calendar in the day of the month, the principal difference lay in the fact that the beginning of the year was dated from March 25 rather than January 1, as was the case from 1752 onward to the present. Thus, January, February, and March (to the 25th) were the last three months in a given year, and the new year came in only on March 25.

Early Virginian records usually follow this practice, though in some cases dates during these three months will be shown in the form 1732/3, showing both the English date and that in use on the Continent, where the year began January 1. For researchers using material with dates in the English style, it is important to remember that under this system (for instance) a man might die in January 1734 yet convey property or serve in public office in June 1734, since June came *before* January in a given year under this system.

## INTRODUCTION

by

**Ann Brush Miller**

The roads are under the government of the county courts, subject to be controuled by the general court. They order whenever they think them necessary. The inhabitants of the county are by them laid off into precincts, to each of which they allot a convenient portion of the public roads to be kept in repair. Such bridges as may be built without the assistance of artificers, they are to be built. If the stream be such as to require a bridge of regular workmanship, the court employs workmen to build it, at the expense of the whole county. If it be too great for the county, application is made to the general assembly, who authorize individuals to build it, and to take a fixed toll from all passengers, or give sanction to such other proposition as to them appears reasonable.

—Thomas Jefferson, *Notes on the State of Virginia*, 1781

The establishment and maintenance of public roads were among the most important functions of the county court during the colonial period in Virginia. Each road was opened and maintained by an Overseer of the Highways appointed by the Gentlemen Justices yearly. He was usually assigned all the “Labouring Male Tithables” living on or near the road for this purpose. These individuals then furnished all their own tools, wagons, and teams and were required to labor for six days each year on the roads.

Major projects, such as bridges over rivers, demanding considerable expenditure were executed by commissioners appointed by the court to select the site and to contract with workmen for the construction. Where bridges connected two counties, a commission was appointed by each and they cooperated in executing the work.

As created from the western portion of Lunenburg County in 1752, Halifax County occupied a significant portion of, and location in, the southern portion of Virginia. This volume covers the period of Halifax County’s greatest extent, from its creation from Lunenburg County until its division to create Pittsylvania County in 1767. During this time, Halifax stretched across southern Virginia from the Lunenburg County line (now the lines of Charlotte and Mecklenburg counties) westward to the Blue Ridge Mountains, and from the Roanoke River and Staunton River on the north to the North Carolina line on the south.

By the mid-18th century, Halifax County contained several important east-west and north-south transportation routes. Additional routes serving southern Virginia, as well as the regions beyond, were being developed and expanded during the period covered by this volume, along with more local roads. The county’s early transportation records provide important information relating to transportation connections not only with neighboring Virginia counties and other counties farther to the north, east, and west in Virginia, but also with the neighboring colony of North Carolina, located immediately to the south of Halifax County. The Halifax road orders contain various references to neighboring or nearby Virginia counties, such as Lunenburg and Bedford, as well as points farther afield. From Halifax County, roads ran north into the central Virginia Piedmont. Roads running east connected with Lunenburg and Brunswick counties (the previous sources of Halifax’s territory), and eventually to the Tidewater. To the

west, the developing road system led towards the Blue Ridge Mountains and beyond, serving the early settlers in the western portions of Halifax as well as the still sparsely settled portion of what was then part of Augusta County, which had only recently been created from western Orange County, west of the Blue Ridge Mountains. Roads running south from Halifax County served to connect the county with the neighboring colony of North Carolina and, eventually, with other colonies to the south.

In addition to road orders relating to the construction and maintenance of roads, information in the Halifax County road order entries notes a number of particular transportation issues. An important part of the county's transportation routes involved the extensive network of streams and rivers throughout the area, with an attendant number of fords and ferries. The records on the impressive number of ferries noted in the early Halifax County records include ferries that connected Halifax with adjoining counties, as well as a number of cases where members of the same family operated several ferries. Also noted in the records are numerous orders concerning bridges, along with the evidence that the power of rivers and storms through the region produced various issues with building, maintaining, and keeping bridges in place on many of the watercourses. The Banister River, in particular, seems to have posed serious, and ongoing, problems for the bridge technology (and bridge builders) of the time. Fords also took their share of impacts from severe weather events, as seen by various orders to "cut down" damaged banks on several rivers to facilitate the passage of traffic.

An unusual, possibly even unique, practice seen in the early Halifax County road orders is the county court's periodic ordering of a road surveyor and tithables assigned to one road to assist in clearing a completely different road. Possibly this was to provide additional manpower needed to repair major damage, to clear an unusually extensive route, or to deal with particularly problematic terrain. Following the completion of this specially assigned work, they were directed to "return" to their "former station" or "former road." These orders occur on five occasions in the period 1760 to 1762 (see Plea Book 2, p. 318; and Plea Book 3, pp. 167, 228, 341, 412). Comparable practices have not been identified in other county road orders of the period. However, interestingly, this practice is reminiscent of the current Virginia Department of Transportation practice known as Highway Emergency Response Teams.

Another important historical issue can be identified from the entries in the Halifax road orders, and relates to the extensive migration of various families from the central Virginia Piedmont to southern Virginia in the mid-18th century. Individuals who were previously noted in records (road orders and otherwise) of central Piedmont counties, such as Orange, Culpeper, Louisa, Hanover, and other portions of the region prior to the mid-1750s, can be identified in subsequent Halifax records, including road orders. Such individuals include both people of British ancestry as well as a number of German families (from the Germans who were settled in what is now Orange and Culpeper counties by Lt. Governor Alexander Spotswood in the 1710s).

In addition, during the period following the division of Halifax County, a number of the transportation networks noted in this volume would also play nationally important roles during the American Revolution, in particular during General Nathanael Greene's operations during the "Race to the Dan" against the British army during early 1781. Halifax County roads, as well as the crossings on the Banister River, Staunton River, and Dan River, played not only significant,

but arguably deciding, roles in the successful American troop movements and military outcomes in the southern theater of the war.

## Halifax County Road Orders 1752-1767

### **19 May 1752, Halifax County Plea Book 1, p. 4**

Clement Read Gent. presented here an Order of the County Court of Lunenburg in the Words and figures following, to wit, "At a Court held for Lunenburgh County the 4<sup>th</sup> day July 1749. On the petition of John Boyd leave is granted him to keep a fferry at his S<sup>d</sup>. house over Dan River and that he be Allowed ffour pence for a Man and ffour pence for a horse and for Wheel Carriages ffour pence for each Wheel" which is Established and continued by this Court

### **19 May 1752, Halifax County Plea Book 1, p. 4**

Clement Read Gent. presented here an Order of the County Court of Lunenburgh in the Words and figures following, to wit, "At a Court cont<sup>d</sup>. and held for Lunenburgh County the 3<sup>d</sup> Day of April 1751. On the petition of Thomas Brandon and others it is Ordered that a Road be laid off and cleared from the Mouth of the Country line Creek to John Boyds fferry and Thomas Wier is appointed Overseer from the beginning of the said Road to ffishing and James Irvin is appointed Overseer from thence to the fferry and it is Ordered that they keep the same in repair according to Law" Which Order is Established and Continued by the Court

### **19 May 1752, Halifax County Plea Book 1, pp. 4-5**

On hearing the petition of John Stewart setting forth that there is a great Necessity for a Road from James Stewarts fferry to Banister Bridge by reason[?] of the Inconveniency[?] the said[?] Inhabitants Labour under being obliged to [illegible] Ways through the Woods for the passage of the Waggon and other Carriages and praying that some Persons may be appointed to View and lay off the most convenient way from the said fferry to the Bridge aforesaid Whereupon it is ordered that John Walters and John Owen being first sworn according to Law before William Irby Gent. View the Way aforesaid and make Report to the Court whether the same be convenient and necessary to the public or not

### **19 May 1752, Halifax County Plea Book 1, p. 5**

Clement Read Gent. is appointed and desired to apply to and solicit the County Court of Lunenburg for an Assignment of the Bond given to that Court for Building the Bridge over Banister River in this County

### **21 June 1752, HCPB 1, p. 6**

William Russell is Appointed Surveyor of the Road from Terrible to the Mouth of Ellis Creek and it is Ordered that the said Russell with all the Male Labouring Tithable persons convenient to the said Road forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

### **21 June 1752, HCPB 1, p. 6**

Thomas ffinney is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from the ffalls of Banister River to Terrible, and it is Ordered that the said ffinney with all the Male labouring Tithable persons convenient to the said Road forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**17 August 1752, HCPB 1, p. 33**

On the Petition of Sundry Inhabitants of this County praying that a Road may be laid off from the widow Brewer's Ford on Stanton to the place where the Courthouse is to be set the same is granted and thereupon it is Ordered that John Owen and John Nicholls (being first Sworn before William Irby Gent. a Majestrade of this County According to Law) do view lay off and Mark the nearest best and most convenient way from Brewers fford aforesaid to the place where the Courthouse is to be set and make a Report thereupon here to the next Court

**17 August 1752, HCPB 1, p. 34**

Or<sup>d</sup> that William Bean and William Snuggs (being first Sworn before James Terry Gent. a Majestrade of this County according to Law) do view lay off and Mark the nearest best and most Convenient way for a Road from the said William Beans on Dan River to the Falls of Banister and make Report thereupon to the next Court

**17 October 1752, HCPB 1, pp. 34-35**

On the Petition of Thomas Calloway and other Inhabitants of this County Setting forth that the old Road leading from Banister to Smith's River is so Hilley and broken that it is most impassable for Carriages, and praying that Henry Lansford, John Russell and Joseph Ironmonger may be appointed to View and Mark the best and most convenient way from the head of the South ffork of Sandy River on the south side of Banister Mountains to the place appointed for the Courthouse. On Consideration whereof it is Ordered that the said Henry Lansford, John Russell and Joseph Ironmonger do View, lay off and mark the way proposed by the said Petition and make Report to the next Court

**17 October 1752, HCPB 1, p. 36**

On the Motion of Thomas Jones it is Ordered that he the said Thomas together with Luke Smith and Seth Pettipool or any two of them (being first Sworn before Andrew Wade Gent. one of his Majesty's Justices of the Peace for this County According to Law) do View lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient way for a Road from the little Falls of Dan River to Griffins Cabbin upon Blue Wing, and from thence crossing Hico into Boyds Road and that they make a Report thereupon to next court

**17 October 1752, HCPB 1, p. 36**

On the Motion of Thomas Jones it is Ordered that John Wade, Richard Jones and John Bolling or any two of them (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient way for a Road from Wades fferry upon Stanton River to the little ffalls upon Dan and make a Report thereupon to the next Court

**21 November 1752, HCPB 1, p. 37**

Pursuant to an Order of the last Court Thomas Jones and Seth pettipool returned a Report on the Road they were appointed to View in these Words "November 4<sup>th</sup> 1752 In Obedience to an Order of the Worshipful Court of Halifax County to us directed October Court last we have Marked the best and most Convenient way from the Little ffalls below Hico to Blewing above Griffin's Cabbin and from thence into Boyds Paith, and hope your Worships will appoint Overseers for the same Thomas Jones Seth Pettypool To the Worshipful Court of Halifax" which being Read and heard the same is Ordered to be Recorded

**21 November 1752, HCPB 1, p. 37**

Seth petty Pool is Appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from the little ffalls below Hico to Blewwing above Griffin's Cabbins and it is Ordered that the said Seth Pettipool with all the Male Labouring Tithable persons convenient to the said Road forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**21 November 1752, HCPB 1, p. 37**

John Wade and Richard Jones pursuant to an Order of the last Court Returned a Report of the Road they were appointed to view in these words "Halifax County sc<sup>l</sup>. Pursuant to an Order of the Halifax County Court bearing Date the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of October 175[torn] Appointing us the Subscribers to View mark and lay off the best and most Convenient way from Wades fferry over the North River to the Little ffalls over Dan River we the Subscribers being first Sworn before Andrew Wade Gent have met, marked out and laid off the most Convenient and best way from the s<sup>d</sup> fferry to the s<sup>d</sup> Little ffalls on Dan River Witness our Hands this 21<sup>st</sup> Day of Nov<sup>r</sup> 1752 John Wade Rich<sup>d</sup> Jones" which being read and heard the same is Ordered to be Recorded

**21 November 1752, HCPB 1, p. 37**

James Doss and George Willcox returned a Report of the Road they were Appointed to View in these Words "Halifax County SS In Obeysance to an Order of the Worshipfull Court of Halifax County we the Subscribers have Marked and Viewed a way for a Road According to an Order of the said Court from Banester Rode crossing Edward Hubbards ffoard and so to continue the Ridge between Stanton and Straitstone convenient to Nix Town from your Humble Servant James Doss George Wilcocks, which being read and heard the same is Ordered to be Recorded

**21 November 1752, HCPB 1, p. 37-38**

John Boyd produced an Order of the County Court of Lunenburg in the Words and ffigures following to wit "At a Court held for Lunenburgh County the 4<sup>th</sup> Day July 1749. On the Petition of John Boyd leave is granted him to keep a fferry at his House over Dan River and that he be Allowed ffour pence for a Man and ffour pence for a Horse and for Wheel Carriages ffour pence for each wheel Copy Tho<sup>s</sup>. Nash, D.C." which being read and heard the Court are of Opinion that the same is reasonable and thereupon it is Ordered to be Recorded

**21 November 1752, HCPB 1, p. 38**

On the motion of William Fuqua License is granted him to keep a fferry at his House over Stanton River, and he is Allowed ffour pence for a Man, and ffour pence for a Horse and for Wheel Carriages ffour pence for each Wheel

**21 November 1752, HCPB 1, p. 39**

David Wall is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Bannister Bridge to Robert Wades fferry over Stanton River And it is Ordered that the said Wall with all the Male Labouring Tithable persons convenient to the said Road forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**21 November 1752, HCPB 1, p. 39**

John Wade (Courthouse) is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Little Falls on Dan to Wades fferry Road and it is Ordered that the said John Wade with all the Male Labouring Tithable persons convenient to the said Road forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**19 December 1752, HCPB 1, p. 40**

Nathaniel Terry Gent. is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from the Falls of Banister to Medcalf’s and it is Ordered that the said Nathaniel Terry with all the Male Labouring Tithable persons convenient to the said Road forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**19 December 1752, HCPB 1, p. 41-42**

On hearing the Petition of William Moss in the Words following to wit “To the Worshipfull Court of Halifax County your Petitioner humbly craves that your Worships will let me keep a Ferry over Banister River (at the place called the Cow fford where the Bridge formerly stood) according to Articles I once mentioned to your Worships the Stream is so Excessive difficult that it is impossible to make a Bridge stand to be built after the manner of common Bridges, therefore I am in hopes that your Worships will indulge me so far as I have requested, or at least so far as to give me a longer time to build the Bridge and your Petitioner shall pray &c William Moss Nov 21<sup>th</sup> 1752” The Court are of Opinion that the Matters thereby proposed are unreasonable. Therefore it is considered that the same is Rejected and Thomas Nash Gent. is appointed to apply to the County Court of Lunenburgh for an assignment of a Bond given to that Court by the said William Moss for building the Bridge mentioned in the Petition and that the said Thomas Nash forthwith prosecute a Suit on the said Bond

**19 December 1752, HCPB 1, p. 47**

John Hix is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Little Cherrystone to Stinking River and it is Ordered that the said John Hix with all the Male Labouring Tithable persons convenient to the said Road forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**19 December 1752, HCPB 1, p. 48**

Richard Parsons is Appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Little Cherrystone to Bearskin and it is Ordered that the said Richard Parsons with all the Male Labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**20 December 1752, HCPB 1, p. 49**

Ordered that William Russell clear a Road from Terrible Creek to Fuqua’s Ferry and that he carry the same through Coles Cornfield

**20 December 1752, HCPB 1, p. 63**

*County Levy*

To Robert Wade Gent. for the free use of his Ferry on publick Days  
..... 500 [lb. tob.]

To Thomas Nash Gent. for Prosecuting a Suit against William Moss on his Bond for building a Bridge over Banister at the Cow Ford  
..... £ 0.15.-

To Clement Read Gent. for soliciting his County Court for an Assignment of a Bond given to the said Court by William Moss for building a bridge over Banister at Cow Ford  
..... £ 0.15.-

**20 December 1752, HCPB 1, p. 64**

Nathaniel Terry, Clement Read and Thomas Nash Gentlemen (being first Sworn as the Law directs) are appointed to View the Road &c.

**20 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 65**

On the Petition of Robert Wade jr. License is granted him to keep Ordinary at his Ferry for one Year he having first together with Andrew Wade Gent. his Security entered into and acknowledged a Bond for that purpose According to Law

**20 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 65**

Ordered that Richard Parsons and William Adkins (being first Sworn before a Majestrate of this County as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark the nearest best and most Convenient way for a Road from the Mouth of Snow Creek to Hickeys Road and make a Report thereupon at the next Court

**20 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 66**

John Owen and John Waters pursuant to a former Order of the Court reported that they had Marked out a Road according to the said Order and James Stewart is appointed Surveyor thereof from his Landing to Difficult and thereupon it is Ordered that the said James Stewart with all the Male labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road forthwith lay open clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**20 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 66**

John Maddin is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Difficult to Banister Bridge and it is Ordered that the said John Maddin with all the Male Labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road forthwith lay open clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**20 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 67**

John Owen and John Nicholls pursuant to a former order of this Court returned a Report in these Words to wit “In Obedience to the within Order we being first Sworn have laid off the w<sup>th</sup>.in s<sup>d</sup>. Road to the best advantage John Owen John Nicholls” which was Inspected past and Ordered to be Recorded. And the said John Owen is appointed Surveyor of that part of the Road as leads from Brewis’s Ford to Difficult and it is Ordered that the said John Owen with all the Male labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**20 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 67**

Richard Brown is Appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Difficult to Russells Road and it is Ordered that the said Richard Brown with all the Male Labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**20 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 67**

Ordered that a Road to be laid off and cleared the best and most Convenient way from John Boyds Ferry to a Quarter belonging to Richard Bland Gent. on Banister, and from thence to intersect the Road leading to Wades Ferry, and Charles Smith is appointed Surveyor thereof, and it is Ordered that the said Charles with all the Male Labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road forthwith lay open clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**20 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 67**

On the Petition of Robert Cobbs and sundry other Inhabitants of this County it is Ordered that a Road be laid off and cleared the best and most convenient way from the said Cobbs Landing on Stanton River to Russells Road and thence to Hiltons and it is Ordered that Radford Maxey, Ambrose Cobbs, John Waters and all the Male Labouring Tithable persons at a Quarter belonging to Richard Randolph Gent. in this County do Assist in clearing the same

**20 March 1753, HCPB 1, pp. 67-68**

Ordered that a Road be laid off and cleared the nearest best and most convenient way from Banister Bridge at the Cow Ford to the Mouth of Fall Creek and Joseph Moore is appointed Surveyor of the said Road from the said Bridge to the middle Fork of Miery Creek And it is Ordered that the said Joseph Moore with all the Male Labouring Tithable persons Convenient to the said Road forthwith lay open, clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**20 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 68**

Robert Waters is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from the middle Fork of Miery Creek to the Double Creek and it is Ordered that the said Robert Walters with all the Male Labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**20 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 68**

William Snugs is Appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from the Double Creek to the Mouth of Fall Creek, and it is Ordered that the said William Snugs with all the Male labouring Tithable persons convenient to the said Road forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**21 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 93**

On the petition of Edward Parker and for Reasons appearing to the Court it is Ordered that John Owen and John Nicholls do review the Road leading from Brewis's fford to Difficult and Report to the next Court whether it be convenient or inconvenient to Turn the same any other way

**21 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 94**

On the Motion of Andrew Wade Gent. License is granted him to keep Ferry at his House over Dan River, and he is allowed for a Man and Horse Seven pence half penny, for a Hogshead of

Tobacco One shilling and three pence and for Wheel Carriages Three pence three farthings for each Wheel

**21 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 94**

Ordered that the next Court for this County be held at Punch Spring where the Court house is to be built and Established

**21 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 94**

William Eckhols Jun<sup>r</sup>. is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof Nathaniel Terry Gent. Is now Surveyor, he leaving the same in good repair And it is Ordered that the said William Eckhols with the Gang Belonging to the s<sup>d</sup>. Road forthwith clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**21 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 94**

Ordered that it be a standing Rule of this Court that no Motion or Petition for Roads be heard or regarded except only in the Months of March and October Annually

**21 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 95**

On the Motion of Hugh Moore Gent. it is Ordered that a Bridle way be laid off and cleared the nearest best and most convenient way from Punch Spring to the Great Spring upon Toby And that the said Hugh Moore do direct such way

**21 March 1753, HCPB 1, p. 95**

On the Motion of Sherwood Walton Gent. it is Ordered that a Bridle way be laid off and Cleared the nearest, best and most convenient way from Punch Spring to his Dwelling House and that the said Sherwood Walton do direct such way

**15 May 1753, HCPB 1, p. 100**

William Eckhols Junior failing to keep the Road in Repair whereof he is Surveyor [illegible] and he being solemnly called and shewing no reasonable Cause for such failure is ffined Fifteen shillings (Pursuant to the Act of Assembly in that case made and provided) And that he be taken &c

**19 June 1753, HCPB 1, p. 118**

Ordered that it be a standing and perpetual Rule of this Court that no Motion or Petition for removing Surveyors of Roads, and to be exempted from payments of Levies shall be heard or regarded except only in the Month of April

**19 June 1753, HCPB 1, p. 118**

The petition of William Eckhols jun<sup>r</sup>. praying that the Fine imposed on him last Court for not keeping the Road in repair whereof he is Surveyor may be remitted him the same is Rejected

**20 June 1753, HCPB 1, p. 156**

Ordered that Henry Lansford, John Russell and Joseph Ironmonger (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View lay off and mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road from the head of the South fork of Sandy River on the South

side of Banister to this Courthouse and Report their Opinions thereupon here to the third Tuesday in next Month

**17 July 1753, HCPB 1, p. 161**

On the Petition of sundry Inhabitants of this County praying that a Road may be laid open from this Courthouse the most Convenient way to a Ford on Dan River a little above Abel Lee's Ordered that the said Abel Lee and Robert Moore (being first Sworn before Hugh Moore Gent. as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient way for a Road from the Ford aforesaid to the Courthouse and make a Report thereupon here to the third Tuesday in next Month

**17 July 1753, HCPB 1, p. 161**

On the Petition of sundry Inhabitants of this County on Pigg River and Chestnut Creek praying that a Road may be laid open from the uppermost of the said Inhabitants to Snow Creek Road Ordered that Thomas Hall j<sup>r</sup>. and William Hill (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient way for a Road according to the prayer of the said Petition and make Report thereupon here to the third Tuesday in next Month

**17 July 1753, HCPB 1, p. 161**

On the Petition of Joseph Mays and others praying that a Road may be laid open from the said Mays's Ferry to this Courthouse it is Ordered that James Hodges Welcom Hodges and John Laws (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient way for a Road from the said Mays's Ferry to this Courthouse and make Report thereupon here to the third Tuesday in next Month

**17 July 1753, HCPB 1, p. 162**

Ordered that William Bean John Stone and Redmond Fallon (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View, lay off and Mark the Nearest, best and most Convenient way for a Road from the said Beans to this Courthouse and make a Report thereupon here to the third Tuesday in next Month

**21 August 1753, HCPB 1, p. 165**

On the motion of John Boyd License is granted him to keep Ordinary at his Ferry for One Year, he having first together with James Boyd his Security entered into and Acknowledged Bond according to Law

**18 September 1753, HCPB 1, p. 168**

On the Petition of William Thomas License is granted him to keep Ferry over Stanton River below the Long Island Ford, and he is for a Man and Horse Six pence and for Wheel Carriages four pence for each Wheel

**18 September 1753, HCPB 1, p. 168**

Ordered that Thomas Dillard, James Collins and Joseph Faris (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View, lay off and Mark the Nearest, best and

most Convenient way for a Road from the ford below the Long Island on Stanton River to this Courthouse and make Report thereupon here to the third Tuesday in next Month

**19 September 1753, HCPB 1, p. 228**

Ordered that William Irby and Nathaniel Terry Gent View the most Convenient place on Banister near the Falls for a Bridge and make Report thereupon to the next Court

**16 October 1753, HCPB 1, p. 230**

Ordered that Hugh Henry, William Adkins and Hugh Prewet (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View, lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient way for a Road from the mouth of Snow Creek to Hickeys Road and make a Report thereupon here to the next Court

**16 October 1753, HCPB 1, p. 231**

Ordered that William Lawson, John Boyd and James Boyd (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View, lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road from the said John Boyds Ferry on the south side of Dan River to John Pryor's on Hico Creek and make Report thereupon here to the next Court

**16 October 1753, HCPB 1, p. 231**

Ordered that Joseph Ironmonger, William Eckhols and William Carley (being first Sworn before as the Law directs) do View, lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient way for a Road from the Cow Ford on Banister to this Courthouse and make Report thereupon here to the next Court

**16 October 1753, HCPB 1, p. 232**

William Snugs, Isaac Little, Redmond Fallon and William Bean returned here in Court a Report of a Road they were appointed to View in the Words and figures following; to wit "Pursuant to an Order of Hallifax Court we the Sub<sup>s</sup>. have Viewed and Marked a Road from W<sup>m</sup> Beans to the Courthouse of the s<sup>d</sup> County Given under our Hands this 15<sup>th</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup> 1753 Isaac Little, W<sup>m</sup> Snuggs, Redmon Fallon, W<sup>m</sup> Bean" And thereupon Peter Wilson is appointed Surveyor of that part of the said Road as leads from John Russells Mill to Fall Creek, and Samuel Harris is appointed Surveyor of that part of the said Road as leads from Fall Creek to Sweetings Fork, and that the said Surveyors divide the following Hands between them, to wit, John Russell and his Son, William Mobberly [*blank in book*] Nelson, James Duncan, David Lane, George Chadwell, Lambath Dodson, Thomas Williamson, John Yates, William Stevens, Silvester Junor, Jaspas Billing and Son, Thomas Smith and Son, Isaac Little and Son, Abraham Little, Charles Little, John Bailey, William York, James Wady, James Cargil and Redmond Fallon and Son and forthwith lay open, clear, and keep the same in repair According to Law

**16 October 1753, HCPB 1, pp. 233-234**

Benjamin Terry is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Sweetings Fork to this Courthouse and he is authorized and Impowered to amend alter or Correct any part of the said Road as he shall think fit and convenient and it is Ordered that the said Benjamin Terry with his own Male Labouring Tithables James Scott, James Terry and his Male Labouring Tithables, Nathaniel Terry and his and Griffith Dickerson and his forthwith lay open, clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**16 October 1753, HCPB 1, p. 273**

John Laws is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from his House to this Courthouse and it is Ordered that he with William Hall, William Dendy and his Son William, James Smith, Thomas Smith, James Leek, John Wyborne, William Laws and Littleberry Laws forthwith clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**20 November 1753, HCPB 1, p. 275**

*Grand Jury presentments*

Joseph Moore for not Clearing his road

John Maddin for not clearing his road

**20 November 1753, HCPB 1, p. 278**

John Kerby is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from the mouth of Snow Creek to Hickeys Road, and that he with John Hill, William Hill, John Adams, James Bobbit and his Negro, Arthur Bearding, Richard Adkins, Richard Shockley, Major Adkison, Zechariah Doss, William Lucas, Charles Lucas, Richard Adams, James Shockley, Samuel Davis, Francis Kerby, William Lynch, William Bearding, John Kerby, jr. and William Mullins forthwith lay open, clear & keep the said Road in Repair according to Law

**21 November 1753, HCPB 1, p. 317**

Ordered that the Road leading from the Cow Ford on Banister be continued to the old Waggon fford on Stanton River near Robert Wades Ferry not obstructing the Ferry Road, and that David Wall be continued Surveyor of the said Roads and that he with the Gangs belonging thereto forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**21 November 1753, HCPB 1, p. 317**

Nathaniel Terry is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof Benjamin Terry is now Surveyor and it is Ordered that the said Nathaniel with the Gang belong to the said Road forthwith clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**21 November 1753, HCPB 1, p. 320**

A Proposition for a Warehouse on the Land of William Byrd Esqr on the North side of Stanton River in the County of Lunenburg is approved of and Ordered Certified to the General Assembly

**19 February 1754, HCPB 1, p. 321**

On the Petition of Robert Cobbs License is granted him to keep a Ferry from his Landing over Stanton River at his House over Stanton River, and he is Allowed the same Rates as are Allowed to James Stewart

**19 February 1754, HCPB 1, p. 321**

The Viewers appointed to View a Place for a Bridge over Banister River Reported that a place just above the Falls will be most convenient Whereupon it is Ordered that James Terry and Andrew Wade Gentlemen do lett the Building the said Bridge to Workmen, and take Bond for the Performance thereof and for Supporting and maintaining the same Seven Years

**19 February 1754, HCPB 1, p. 321**

On the Petition of sundry Inhabitants of this County for a Road from the Mouth of Snow Creek to the upper Inhabitants of Pigg River as the same is already laid off by William Hill and Thomas Hall, and that the said Road may extend from the back Inhabitants of Pigg River as afores.<sup>d</sup> to the top of the Blue Ridge, the same is granted according to the prayer of the said Petition

**19 February 1754, HCPB 1, p. 322**

Ordered that the Male Labouring Tithables at the Quarter belonging to Richard Bland, Gent. Where Stephen Norton is Overseer, also all those at the Quarter belonging to William Byrd, Esqr. Where Drury Smith is Overseer, those belonging to Robert Wade Gent. Robert Wade j<sup>r</sup>. and his and John Wade and his be added to the Gang belonging to the Road whereof David Wall is Surveyor

**19 February 1754, HCPB 1, p. 323**

Ordered that James Williams and a Negro Man under him, Nathaniel Wood Alexander Walker and his Son in Law, be added to the Gang belonging to the Road leading from Cobbs Ferry to this Courthouse whereof Robert Cobbs is Surveyor

**19 February 1754, HCPB 1, p. 336**

On the Motion of James Stewart License is granted him to keep Ordinary at his Ferry on Stanton River in this County for one Year Whereupon the said James Stewart together with George Currie his Security entered into Bond for that purpose and acknowledged the same

**20 February 1754, HCPB 1, p. 341**

On the Motion of William Eckholls jun<sup>r</sup>. Surveyor of the Road leading from the Court House to the Falls of Banister it is Ordered that the Male Labouring Tithable Persons belonging to George Currie at this Courthouse, William Hall, Daniel Williams, James Owen, John Howell, and Charles Burns be added to his Gang to Assist in Clearing the keeping the said Road in repair According to Law

**21 February 1754, HCPB 1, pp. 361-362**

Pursuant to a former Order of this Court bearing date the Seventeenth Day of July last past for Abel Lee and Robert Moore to View lay off and Mark the best and most convenient way for a Road from a ffoard on Dan River a little above the said Abel Lee's to this Courthouse, the said Parties returned a Report in the Words and figures as following, to wit, "By Virtue of this Order we the Subscribers have Viewed and Marked the best and most convenient way for a Road from the place within mentioned to the Courthouse Certifyed under our Hands this 18<sup>th</sup> Day of February 1754 Abel—his A mark—Lee and Robert—his R mark—Moore which was Inspected; past and Ordered to be Recorded

**21 February 1754, HCPB 1, p. 366**

Ordered that Peter Wilson, Abraham Little and Charles Little do View the Land opposite to the Ferry Petitioned for by Jasper Billing and Report to the next Court whether it be of any prejudice to any Person or Persons to appoint a Ferry at the said place

**21 February 1754, HCPB 1, p. 367**

Thomas Dillard and James Doss pursuant to a former Order of this Court returned a Report in the words and figures following to wit “In Obedience to a order of the worshipfull County Court of halifax we the Subscribers being first Sworn before William Arby Gent. one of his Majesties Justices of this County have According to this Courts Order marked and vued a way from banister Road to Nixes Town on Stanton River crossing Straightstone Creek at Edward Hubbard ffoard Thom<sup>s</sup> Dillard, James Doss” which was inspected past and Ordered to be Recorded and the said James Doss Surveyor of the said Road, and it is Ordered he with Thomas Winchester, William Owen, Lawrence Barker, William Robards, James Paty, Jacob Sartain, George Willcocks, Goram[?] Brown, Zechariah Green & Charles Dean forthwith lay open clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**19 March 1754, HCPB 1, p. 369**

Thomas Dillard Joseph Faris and James Collings Pursuant to a former Order of this Court returned a Report in the words and figures following to wit “In obedience to a order of the worshipfull County Court of Halifax we the Subscribers being first Sworn before William Arby Gent. one of his Majesties Justices of this County have according to this Courts Order marked and vued a way from William Tommasses farey on Stanton River to this Courthouse Thom<sup>s</sup> Dillard Joseph Faris James Collins” which was inspected past and Ordered to be Recorded, and the said Joseph Faris is appointed Surveyor of the said Road and it is Ordered that he with Thomas Smith, Littleberry Laws, William Laws, Jacob Chaney and James Leek forthwith lay open clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**19 March 1754, HCPB 1, p. 369**

On hearing the Petition of sundry Inhabitants of this County for a Road to be cleared from the Mouth of Snow Creek to the back Inhabitants of Pig River as the same is Marked by William Hill and Thomas Hall, and that the same may extend from the back Inhabitants of Pig River, to the top of the Blue Ridge the nearest and best way, it is Ordered that John M<sup>c</sup>Grigger, Amos Richardson and Jeremiah Morroh (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road as the same is proposed by the said Petition and make Report thereof here to the third Tuesday in next Month

**19 March 1754, HCPB 1, p. 385**

Ordered that John Crisp, Chesley Crisp and John Waters be added to the Gang belonging to the Road whereof James Stewart is Surveyor

**19 March 1754, HCPB 1, p. 385**

James Cary is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from this Courthouse to the House of Sherwood Walton and it is Ordered that the said Cary with all the Male labouring Tithable persons convenient to the said Road forthwith View lay open clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**19 March 1754, HCPB 1, p. 385**

James Haley is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of John Hix, he leaving the same in good repair. And it is Ordered that the said Haley with the Gang belonging to the said Road clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**15 August 1754, HCPB 1, pp. 390-391**

On hearing the Petition of Sundry Inhabitants of this County praying that Road may be laid off and cleared the nearest, best and most convenient way from the Road at Stinking River Foard to Codys ffoard on Stanton River Whereupon it is Ordered that John Adams, Leonard Terrance [Torrance?] and Thomas Mustain (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View the Way afores<sup>d</sup> and Report their Opinions thereupon here to the third Thursday in next Month

**17 August 1754, HCPB 1, p. 431**

On the Petition of William Hogan and other Inhabitants of this County it is Ordered that James Hogan, William Irby Green, Edmond Floyd and William Snugg or any three of them (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most convenient best way for a Road from Lewis Green's Ford on Dan River to this Courthouse and Report their Opinions thereupon here to the third Thursday in next Month

**17 August 1754, HCPB 1, p. 431**

Ordered that John Burk, John Armstrong and John Boyd (being first Sworn before James Irwin, Gent. One of his Majestys Justices of the Peace for this County as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road from John Boyds Ferry to this Courthouse and Report their Opinions thereupon here to the third Thursday in next Month

**19 September 1754, HCPB 1, pp. 437-438**

On hearing the Petition of sundry Inhabitants of this County in and around the Wharf Mountain praying that a Road may be run from Hickeys Road at or near the Plantation of Merry Webb the nearest and best to intersect Hickeys old Road at the Horse pen Pasture Creek It is Ordered that Charles Lowder, John Blevins and William Blevins (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark a way according to the prayer of the said Petition and Report their Opinions thereupon here to the third Thursday in next Month

**19 September 1754, HCPB 1, p. 438**

Tully Choice is appointed Surveyor of the road leading from the Mouth of Snow Creek to the upper Inhabitants of the said Creek and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons on and about the said Creek and the Waters of the same do forthwith lay open clear and keep the said Road in repair According to law

**19 September 1754, HCPB 1, p. 438**

Ordered that William Lawson with all the Male labouring Tithable Persons at Col<sup>o</sup>. Richard Blands Quarter and those belonging to the Road whereof the said William Lawson is Surveyor do forthwith go to the Cowford on Banister River on the South side thereof in order to cut down the Banks and that David Wall and John Maddin do also meet at the said Cow Ford on the North

side thereof with their Gangs in Order to cut down the Banks and make them on each side practicable for the passage of Wheel Carriages

**19 September 1754, HCPB 1, p. 450**

Ordered that Joseph Faris and James Faris do View lay off and mark the nearest best and most convenient way for a Road from this Courthouse to the House of Benjamin Clement Gent. and make Report thereupon here to the third Thursday in next Month

**16 January 1755, HCPB 1, p. 489**

*County Levy*

To Nathaniel Terry Gent for Building a Bridge over Banister River he Entering into Bond with two sufficient Securities at the least to finish the said Bridge and to keep it in good and Sufficient passable repair for five Years from the time of it's being finished and that William Irby and Andrew Wade Gentlemen do View the same when finished and Report the Condition of the said Bridge to the Court

..... . 17192 [lb. tob.]

**16 January 1755, HCPB 1, p. 490**

Ordered that Peter Torian, Patrick Boyd and David Wall (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark a better a more Convenient way for a Road from John Boyd's Ferry over Banister to the said David Walls Road and make report thereof here to the third Thursday in next Month. And the said Patrick Boyd is appointed Surveyor of said Road in the room of Charles Smith

**16 January 1755, HCPB 1, p. 490**

Thomas Wire is Appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Burches Creek to Abel Lee's Ferry as far as the Country line and it is Ordered that he with Robert Moore and two of his Sons, William Astin, James Robards, Abel Lee, Charles Stevens and all the Male labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road below the s<sup>d</sup>. Stevens's to Brandons, do forthwith lay open, clear and keep the said Road in Repair according to Law

**16 January 1755, HCPB 1, p. 490**

On the Motion of Joseph Mays, License is granted him to keep a Ferry from his House over Stanton River, he giving Bond and Security in the Sum of Ten pounds to keep and Support the said Ferry according to Law, and he is allowed for a Man and Horse Six pence, for each Hogshead of Tobacco Seven pence half penny and for a Waggon one shilling and three pence

**16 January 1755, HCPB 1, p. 491**

On hearing the Petition of sundry Inhabitants on and about Banister River alledging that the Road as it now is, is so bad that Laden Carriages cannot pass and praying that the same may be altered, On Consideration whereof it is Ordered the Hugh Henry, John Savory, and William William Williams (being first Sworn before Thomas Dillard, Gent. A Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View said Road and Mark the best and most convenient way for the same, and Report their Opinions thereupon here to the Court

**16 January 1755, HCPB 1, p. 491**

On the Petition of John Watson and others alleging that the Road leading from Mays's Ferry to John Hickey's as it now runs is of prejudice to the Petitioners; and that the same may be turned a better and more convenient way for the Publick, and praying that the said Road may be turned the same is granted, they putting the same in as good Order as the said Old Road

**16 January 1755, HCPB 1, p. 491**

Ordered that Charles Smith, William Lawson and James Boyd (being first Sworn before James Irwin Gent. a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road from Boyd's Ferry to William Eckholls's and make a Report thereupon here to the Court

**16 January 1755, HCPB 1, p. 491**

Richard Eckholls is appointed in the room of William Lawson to cut down the Banks on the South side of the Cow Ford of Banister

**16 January 1755, HCPB 1, p. 491**

Welcom William Hodges is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Mays's Ferry to John Laws's on Banister, and it is Ordered that he with all the Male

*[Note: The text ends there and this is the last line on the page: the rest of the page is blank and a new court order entry starts on the next page.]*

**16 January 1755, HCPB 1, p. 495**

Joseph Terry is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Burches Creek to Nathaniel Terry's Road and it is Ordered that he with his own Male Labouring Tithables, Griffith Dickerson and his, James Terry and his, do forthwith clear and keep the said Repair according to Law

*[Note: The phrase "keep the said Repair" in the last part of this order apparently is a Clerk's omission, and probably was meant to read "keep the said Road in repair."]*

**16 January 1755, HCPB 1, p. 495**

Ordered that Francis Shackelford and Chesleu Terry do Work on the Road whereof Nathaniel Terry is Surveyor

**20 March 1755, HCPB 1, p. 497**

On the Motion of Benjamin Dickson License is granted him to keep Ordinary at his house near Banister Bridge for one year, he having with Griffith Dickerson and Thomas Finney his Securities entered into Bond therefore and Acknowledged the same

**20 March 1755, HCPB 1, p. 497**

On the Motion of James Hunt License is granted him to keep Ferry from the Land of Abraham Abney on this side Stanton River to his own Land on the other side, provided he give Bond and Security in the Clerks Office next Court and he is allowed the same Rates as other Ferry keepers on that River

**20 March 1755, HCPB 1, p. 498**

On the Motion of John Fuqua by his Counsel License is granted him to keep Ferry over Stanton River from the landing of Joseph May's on this side, to his own Land on the other side, he giving Bond and Security as the Law directs, and he is allow'd Two pence for a Man and the same for a Horse, Four pence for each Hogshhead of Tobacco, and Two pence for each Waggon Wheel

**20 March 1755, HCPB 1, p. 498**

Ordered that the former Order for Richard Echols to cut down the Banks on the South of Banister at the Cow ffoard be discharged, and it is Ordered that he cut down the Banks a little below the Mouth of Woods Creek, and that he be Surveyor of the Road Road from thence to Boyd's fferry. And it is further Ordered that he with all the Male labouring Tithable persons below Boyds fferry and all those up Banister as high as William Gents do forthwith lay open, clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law, and also cut down the Banks as aforesaid

**21 March 1755, HCPB 2, p. 9**

Ordered that William Fuqua be allowed for Ferry the same rates as are allowed his Son John Fuqua

**21 March 1755, HCPB 2, p. 9**

John Harness is appointed Surveyor of the Road from this Courthouse to John Easts and it is ordered that Charles Harris, James Farris, Jacob Farris, Joseph Farris, Thomas Smith, Charles Pyron, John Stein, William Laws, James Leek, & William Farris Assist in clearing and keeping the road in repair according to Law & and that they be exempted from other Roads

**21 March 1755, HCPB 2, pp. 9-10**

James Hal[torn] the Road from below [torn/illegible] Richard Parsons [torn]William [torn] William Williams & the hands at Colo Lightfoot's Quarter, John Daley, Reuben Payne, John Slown, William Cox, Joseph Ironmonger, Thomas Musteen, Henry Blanks[?], John Binum & his tithables [illegible] John Hix and Richard Southerton be his Gang & it is further ordered that they do clear & keep the same in repair

*[Note: A margin note gives the road surveyor's name as "Haley."]*

**21 March 1755, HCPB 2, p. 10**

James Anderson is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Joseph Mays to John Laws ffoard in Banister and it is ordered that Charles Hunt Skip[?] Richardson & his Negro, Nathan<sup>l</sup> Spragins, James Norrell & his two sons John Bates tithables, Edward Doan, James Hodges, Jacob Justice, William Pearman, Edmund Hodges, Bartholomew Hodges, William Wood & William M<sup>c</sup>Daniel be his Gang & it is further ordered that they do clear and keep the said road in Repair according to Law

**15 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 14**

*Grand Jury presentments*

Robert Cobbs for not keeping his Road in repair, John Laws the same, the Surveyor of the Road from Allens Creek to Stinking River the same

**15 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 14**

Richard Adams is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof John Kerby was Surveyor and it is ordered that the said Adams with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**15 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 16**

John Fuqua with Thomas Nash his Security entered into Bond and acknowledged the same for his Ferry over Stanton River Pursuant to an Order of March Court last & the Court do accordingly set and Establish the following Rates, to wit, Six pence for Man & Horse, four Pence p<sup>r</sup> Wheel one Shilling & three pence for a Hogshead of Tobacco

**16 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 17**

On the Motion of Abel Lee Leave is given him to keep Ferry at his Landing on Dan River Provided he give Bond and Security according to Law, and he is allowed the same Rates as John Fuqua is allowed

**16 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 17**

Ordered that Thomas Wire Charles Stevens & Francis Brandon being first Sworn before a Majestrate of this County as the Law directs do View the Way from Abel Lee's to the Country Line & that they make and report thereof to the next Court

**16 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 17**

Ordered that George Abney, Thomas Prewit and William Russell being first Sworn before a Majestrate of this County do View the Way from Hunts Ferry to the said William Russell's & make Report thereof to the next Court

**16 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 27**

Robert Hodges is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof William Hill was Surveyor and it is ordered that the said Hodg[torn] [torn] the Gang belonging to the said Road, do clear [torn] according to Law

**16 May 1755, HCPB 2, pp. 27-28**

Robert [torn] of the road whereof Thomas [torn] that the said Robert Hill with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear & keep the same in repair according to Law

*[Note: A margin note confirms that the road surveyor's name was Robert Hill.]*

**17 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 29**

Adam Loving is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Horse Pasture to the Country Line and it is ordered that the said Loving with the Male Labouring Tithables on the South side of the Horse pasture be his Gang, and that they do clear & keep the same in repair according to Law

**17 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 29**

John Blevins is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Horse Pasture to James Blevins ffoard on Smiths River, and it is ordered that the said Blevins with the Male Labouring Tithable Persons between Smiths River and the Horse Pasture be his Gang & and that they do clear & keep the same in repair according to Law

**17 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 29**

John Talbott is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Smiths River to Leatherwood Creek & it is Ordered that he with the Male Labouring Tithable Persons between Leatherwood and Smiths River and Horse Pasture Creek as high as Beaver Creek on the north side of Smiths River be his Gang, and that they clear and keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 29**

Nathaniel Terry, Gent. with Clement Read & Thomas Nash, Gent. his Securitys entered into Bond & acknowledged the same for th[torn] and maintaining a bridge over Ban[torn] to be [torn/illegible] and [torn] the same five Years [torn]

*[Note: This should relate to the building of the bridge over Banister River contracted to Terry previously; see Plea Book 1, p. 489.]*

**17 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 33**

Ordered that James Cox and John Morton being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do view the best & most Convenient way for a Road from Sandy River to Leatherwood and that they make report thereof to the next Court to be held for this County

**17 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 34**

Ordered that Joseph Mays & John Sanders Male Tithables be added to James Andersons gang to work on the Road whereof he is Surveyor

**17 May 1755, HCPB 2, p. 34**

Ordered that Stephen Cole, John Ramsay, Thomas Moore and John Blevins being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do view the Cart Road from Mark Coles Landing on Black Water to Henry Shorts & that they make Report thereof to the next Court to be held for this County

**19 June 1755, HCPB 2, p. 37**

James Cox & John Morton returned a report of the Road they were appointed to View by Order of the last Court which is Ordered to be recorded

**17 July 1755, HCPB 2, p. 47**

William Russell and George Abney two of the Persons appointed to View the Road from Hunts fferry on Stanton to the said Russells returned a Report which is Ordered to be Recorded

**17 July 1755, HCPB 2, p. 48**

Abel Lee with Hugh Moore Gent. his Security Pursuant to a former order of this Court entered into Bond and acknowledged the same for his Ferry over Dan River

**17 July 1755, HCPB 2, p. 49**

On the Petition of Sundry of the Inhabitants of this County it is Ordered that John Owen, William M<sup>c</sup>Ginness and Edward Parker (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View the best and most Convenient way from Owens Road to the Mouth of Difficult Creek & make report to the Court

**17 July 1755, HCPB 2, p. 50**

Ordered that John Armstrong, William Lawson & Andrew M<sup>c</sup>Cool (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View the best & most Convenient Way for a Road from John Boyds Ferry to David Walls Road on the Lower side of Banister River & Make report to the next Court

**17 July 1755, HCPB 2, p. 56**

On the motion of Peter Fontaine jun<sup>r</sup> Gent. leave is given him to keep a Ferry over Stanton River who with George Currie, Gent. his Security enters into Bond and acknowledged the Same and Leave is given him to Turn the Road that Leads to the River & alter it[?] Just above the Mouth of a Gut above Hudsons Field & John Owen is appointed Surveyor of the said Road

**17 July 1755, HCPB 2, p. 56**

On the motion of Sherwood Walton leave is given him to keep Ferry from his Landing on Dan River on this side to the opposite Landing on the other side, and from side to side he giving Bond as the Law directs

**18 July 1755, HCPB 2, p. 57**

Ordered that Crite and John Frederick Miller (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View the best & most Convenient Way for a Road from the Horse Pasture to Jonathan Woodson's Mill & from thence to said Miller's & Make report thereof to the Court

**18 July 1755, HCPB 2, p. 58**

Ordered that James Haley with the Male Labouring Tithables under him clear and keep the Road in repair from Stinking River to Allens Creek according to Law

**18 July 1755, HCPB 2, p. 60**

Ordered that David Haley, John Talbott and William Been (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View the best & most Convenient way for a Road from this Courthouse to where Hickeys Road crosses Leatherwood Creek & make report thereof to the Court

**21 August 1755, HCPB 2, p. 64**

William Lawson Andrew M<sup>c</sup>Cool & John Armstrong Pursuant to a former Order of this Court, Returned a Report of a Road they were appointed to View and the same was Ordered to be Recorded

**16 October 1755, HCPB 2, p. 67**

The former Order for Joseph Farris and James Farris to View the best & most Convenient Way from this Courthouse to Benj<sup>a</sup> Clement's Gent. not being complied with is discharged, and it is Ordered that the same Persons View the Way aforesaid and make report to the next Court

**16 October 1755, HCPB 2, p. 68**

Thomas Douglass is appointed Surveyor of the Road from John Boyd's Ferry to Robert Wade's and it is ordered that the hands of Col<sup>o</sup> Blands Quarter where Charles Smith is Overseer, John Armstrong & his Male Tithables, William Douglass, John Douglass, Adam Winde[torn] Boyd and his hands, Andrew M<sup>c</sup>Cool, [torn] Jones[?] be his Gang & that the [torn] repair according to Law

**16 October 1755, HCPB 2, p. 69**

Daniel Wall is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Banister to Cargills Ford on Stanton and it is Ordered that David Wall, Stephen Norton with Col<sup>o</sup> Blands hands at that Quarter, the hands at Col<sup>o</sup> Byrds Quarter where Drury Smith is Overseer, Barret and Lewis's hands where Moore Matlock is Overseer, Richard Scoggan and his hands, John Scoggan, Richard Wall & John Wall be his Gang & that they keep the same in repair according to Law

**16 October 1755, HCPB 2, p. 69**

Thomas Calloway is appointed Surveyor of the Road Leading from Hickeys Road at Thomas Hargets by said Calloways Intersecting the said Hickey's Road above the Bold Branch of Leatherwood, and that Thomas Hargett and his hands and all the Tithables upon the South ffork of Sandy River and from the Mouth of Leatherwood down to the Country line on Smiths River be his Gang & that they clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**16 October 1755, HCPB 2, p. 69**

John Morton is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Thomas Hargets down to Bearskin and that all the Male Labouring Tithables upon the North side of Sandy River Conven<sup>t</sup> to the said Road be his Gang & that they clear and keep the Same in Repair according to Law

**16 October 1755, HCPB 2, p. 69**

On the petition of Patrick Boyd it is ordered that Peter Torian, Richard Griffin, and Larkin Johnson (being first Sworn before a Majestrate of this County as the Law directs) do View, lay off, and Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient Way for a Road from the Petitioner's Landing through the Land of the said Larkin Johnson to Intersect the Road leading from John Boyds fferry to John Pryor's in Carolina and make report of the [illegible] to the next Court [torn] for this County

**16 October 1755, HCPB 2, p. 69**

On the mo[torn] of [torn] leave is granted him to keep a fe[torn] his Land to the Land of Patrick [torn] next Court

*[Note: A margin note says "Johnson for a Ferry."]*

**20 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 72**

Edward Parker John Owen & William M<sup>c</sup>Ginness Returned a Report of the Road they were appointed to View in these words In Persuance to the within order we have Viewed to the Best of our Power the best Way to the place appointed & the same is ordered to be Recorded

**20 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 72**

John Caldwell (Hopping) is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof Thomas Wire was Surveyor from Abel Lees ffoard to Burches Creek and it is ordered that the said Caldwell with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear & keep the same in Repair according to Law

**21 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 73**

Abraham Johnson Dye is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Horse Pasture ffoard to Woodsons Mill and from thence to Hickeys Road & it is ordered that the said Dye with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do clear & keep the same in repair according to Law

**21 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 73**

John Armstrong is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from this Courthouse to John Boyd's Ferry & it is ordered that the said Armstrong with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do clear & keep the same in repair according to Law

**21 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 74**

Ordered that William Fuqua [torn] six 6 pence for Man and Horse [torn / illegible] [p?]ence for each allowed for ferriages [torn/illegible]

**22 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 78**

Ordered that Larkin Johnson, ferryman, be exempted from the payment of County and Publick Levys for the future

**22 November 1755, HCPB 2, pp. 78-79**

Ordered that Larkin John[torn] Surveyor of the Road from his Fer[torn] from John Boyds fferry to Joh[torn] ordered that William Ussery, James Hammet[?], James Shepard, Jacob Shepard, the hands at Thomas Jones's Quarter, Richard Jones, Nash Glidewell, Samuel Griffen, Richard Griffen jun<sup>r</sup>, Peter Akin, George Boyd, and John Bearden, be his Gang and that they clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

*[Note: A margin note gives the road surveyor's name as "Johnson."]*

**22 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 79**

Henry Lansford is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Chapple on Hickeys Road crossing the South Branch of Sandy River, and the Main Sandy River intersecting M<sup>r</sup>. Samuel Harris's Road & that all the Male Labouring Tithables Convenient to the said Road be his Gang & it is ordered that he, with the said Gang clear & keep the Same in repair

**22 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 80**

Thomas Smith is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof Samuel Harris was Surveyor & it is ordered that the said Smith, with the Gang belonging to the said Road do Clear and keep the Same in repair according to Law

**22 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 80**

Peter Torian, [torn] and Larkin Johnson returned a Rep<sup>t</sup> of a Road they [torn] these Words to wit Pursuant to the within [torn/illegible]

*[Note: See Plea Book 2, p. 69 for the order to view the road.]*

**22 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 83**

Ordered that James Stewart be Exempted from the Payment of County and Publick Levys for the ffuture he being fferry Keeper

**22 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 83**

Ordered that John Boyd be Exempted from the Payment of County and Publick Levys for the ffuture he being fferry Keeper

**22 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 83**

Ordered that Abel Lee be exempted from the Payment of County and Publick Levys for the ffuture he being fferry Keeper

**22 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 83**

Ordered that John Mays be exempted from the Payment of the Payment of County and Publick Levys for the ffuture he being fferry Keeper

**22 November 1755, HCPB 2, p. 83**

Ordered that Robert Wade be exempted from the Payment of County and Publick Levys for the ffuture he being fferry Keeper

**19 February 1756, HCPB 2, p. 87**

Ordered that Abraham Abney, George Abney, and John Dean View lay off and mark the best and most Convenient Way from the dwelling House of William Vaughan to his the said William's Plantation in his Low Grounds on the River and make a Report thereof to the Court

**19 February 1756, HCPB 2, p. 88**

William M<sup>c</sup>Ginness is appointed Surveyor of the Road lead<sup>g</sup> from the Mouth of Difficult Creek to Owen's Road & it is ordered that Edward Morefield, the hands at Cock's Quarter where Robert Mann is overseer, Alexander Walker & his Tithables, Thomas Cobbs Tithables, Nathaniel Hunt, Alexander Strange, and Edward Parker to be his Gang, & that they clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**19 February 1756, HCPB 2, p. 88**

George Abney is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Russells Road to Hunts fferry & it is ordered that Abraham Abney, Thomas & William Spraggins and their Tithables, Ja<sup>s</sup> [or, Jo<sup>s</sup>?] Norrell and his Tithes, Thomas Prewett & his, John Farmer and John Willard be his Gang & that they clear & keep the road in repair according to Law

**19 February 1756, HCPB 2, p. 88**

John Sanders is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof John Gillingtine was Surveyor & it is ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear & keep the same in repair

**19 February 1756, HCPB 2, p. 88**

Edmund Floyd is appointed Surveyor of the Road that leads from Lewis Green's [torn] ffo[rd? torn] River to Jos. Terry's & it is ordered that William W[torn] and their Tithables, Lewis Gr[torn] jun<sup>r</sup> and Hance Hendr[torn] keep the same in repair

*[Note: See Plea Book 2, p. 204 for another order for this road.]*

**18 March 1756, HCPB 2, p. 112**

Ordered that Thomas Wier be Continued Surveyor of the Road whereof he formerly was Surveyor & it is ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do Clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**18 March 1756, HCPB 2, p. 112**

James Farris is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof John Harness was Surveyor and it is Ordered that the said James Farris with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**18 March 1756, HCPB 2, p. 113**

Ordered that Abraham Abney, George Abney, and John Dean being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do View, lay off, and Mark the best and most Convenient Way from the Dwelling Plantation of William Vaughan to his the said Williams Plantation in his Low Grounds and make Report to the next Court

**18 March 1756, HCPB 2, p. 113**

Ordered that George Moore, William Bowman and his two Sons, Benjamin Powell, William Laws, William Dendy, and William Sims, do Assist in Working on the Road whereof John Laws is Surveyor

**18 March 1756, HCPB 2, p. 113**

Ordered that William Carely, Robert Perkins, and William Russell, being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do View the best and most Convenient Way from the Cow Ford Bridge into Russell's Road and to intersect Hunts Ferry Road & make report to the next Court

**18 March 1756, HCPB 2, p. 121**

James Armstrong is appointed Surveyor of the Road from John Boyds Ferry to Little Polecatt & it is ordered that all the hands Above the Mouth of Banister River & both sides of Dann River upwards as far as Mirey Creek be his Gang & that they clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**18 March 1756, HCPB 2, p. 121**

Ordered that William Echols and Daniel Williams being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do View lay Off and mark the nearest best most Convenient Way for a road from Little polecat to this Court House & that they make a Report thereof to the next Court

**18 March 1756, HCPB 2, pp. 121-122**

Ordered that Adam Winders, Richar[torn] being first Sworn before a [torn] do View, lay off [torn] for a Road from Larkin Johnstons Ferry on Dann River to the Cow ffoard on Banister & make a Report thereof to the next Court

**20 May 1756, HCPB 2, p. 126**

The former Order made here for William Carley, Robert Perkins, and William Powell to View a Road the best and most Convenient way from the Cow Foard Bridge into Russell Road and to intersect Hunts Ferry Road not being Performed is discharged, and it is further Ordered that William Carely, William Russell, and William Powell View the Way aforesaid and make Report thereof to the next Court

**20 May 1756, HCPB 2, p. 126**

Ordered that John Boyd be exempted from the Payment of one Levy as a fferryman

**20 May 1756, HCPB 2, p. 126**

Richard Cardwell is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Stewarts Ferry to Difficult Creek & it is Ordered that John Owen and his Son, the Hands at Col<sup>o</sup> Randolph's Quarter where David Sims is Overseer, Thomas Owen, James Owen, Ambrose Owen, William Cassaday, Richard Owen, William Owen, Thomas Stovall and his Tithables, and Thomas Womack be his Gang, and that they clear and keep the Road in repair according to Law

**20 May 1756, HCPB 2, p. 126**

William Thomas, with John Sanders and Shadrick Tribble his Securities entered into Bond and acknowledged the same for a Ferry from his House over Staunton River

**20 May 1756, HCPB 2, p. 129**

Ordered that Joseph Johnson, James Irwin, and Alexander Irwin being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do View, lay off, and mark the best and most Convenient way for a road from Sherwood Walton's Landing on dann River to Hico into Boyd's Road near Holts Mill and make Report thereof to the next Court

**20 May 1756, HCPB 2, p. 129**

Ordered that James Dillard and Joseph Farris being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do View lay off and mark the nearest, best and most Convenient Way for a Road from this Courthouse to William Marchbank's and make Report thereof to the Court

**20 May 1756, HCPB 2, p. 129**

Ordered that James Farris and Joseph Farris being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do View lay off and mark the nearest best and most Convenient Way for a Road from the Great Lick on Allens Creek to the ffoard called Clement's ffoard on Stanton River

**20 May 1756, HCPB 2, p. 130**

Ordered that all the Male Labouring Tithable Persons from the Mouth of Burches Creek up to Thomas Dixons and down Dann River to the Mouth of Mirey Creek including all upon the said

Mirey Creek be James Carey's Gang to Assist in Clearing the Road from this Courthouse to the Landing of Sherwood Walton Gent.

**18 June 1756, HCPB 2, p. 152**

The former Order made here for Abraham Abney, George Abney, and John Dean to View lay off and mark the best and most Convenient way from the D[torn] of William Vaughan to his said Vaughan's [torn] not being Performed is discharged [torn] Proceed no further

*[Note: See Plea Book 2, p. 87 and p. 113 for the orders to view the road.]*

**18 June 1756, HCPB 2, p. 161**

Daniel Williams is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Polecat Creek to this Courthouse and it is ordered that all the Male Labouring Tithables Convenient to the said road be his Gang & that they clear & Keep the Same in repair according to Law

**21 October 1756, HCPB 2, p. 172**

James Hill is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Cow Ford on Banister River to Blands Road leading to Wades Ferry and it is ordered that Daniel Terry and his hands, Richard Scoggin & his hands, Edward Powell & his hands, Moses Terry, Robert Wooding & his hands, Daniel Dean, George Brown, Peter Bryant, William Powell, Joseph Shaw, John Sparrow, James Adams, Thomas Tuck, & all other Convenient Male Labouring Tithables to the said Road, be his Gang, and that they clear & keep the Same in Repair according to Law

**21 October 1756, HCPB 2, p. 172**

Edward Parker is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Fountains Ferry & Brewis' Ford to Difficult Creek & it is ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear & keep the same in repair according to Law

**21 October 1756, HCPB 2, p. 172**

Ordered that Thomas Dillard Gent. Henry Chiles, John Tinkler, and Jeremiah Worsham being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do View & Mark the nearest best and most Convenient Way from the land of Henry Chiles on Stanton River to Banister Road below Allens Creek & make a Report thereof to the next Court

**21 October 1756, HCPB 2, p. 172**

Ordered that William Eckols junr, Charles Cawthron, and Daniel Williams being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do view the best and most Convenient Way for a Road from Little Polecatt to the Courthouse & make a report thereof to the next Court

**21 October 1756, HCPB 2, p. 173**

Joseph Johnson is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Landing place of Sherwood Walton Gent. to a Noted Branch upon Lawsons Creek & it is ordered that all the Hands on the South side of Dan River as low as the Mouth of the said Creek, including those on the said Creek be his Gang & that they clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**21 October 1756, HCPB 2, p. 173**

James Turner is appointed Surveyor of the Road from a Certain Branch of Lawsons Creek into Boyds Road near Holts Mill & it is ordered that all the Male Labouring Tithables on Hico including those at Thomas Jones's Quarter, be his Gang & that they clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**18 November 1756, HCPB 2, p. 174**

Daniel Williams is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Little Polecatt to this Courthouse and it is ordered that Charles Cawthron, Isham Womack, Moses Spradling, George Green, John Justice, Thomas Justice, Littleberry Strange, John Scourlock, John Howell, and John Grizle be his Gang & that they clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**18 November 1756, HCPB 2, p. 174**

James Dillard, William Marchbanks, and Samuel Parks being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do View lay off and Mark the nearest & most Convenient Way for a Road from this County Courthouse to William Thomas's Ferry on Staunton River and make a Report thereof to the next Court

**18 November 1756, HCPB 2, p. 175**

Henry Chiles, John Tinkler, and Jeremiah Worsham returned a Report of the Road they were appointed to View which was ordered to be recorded and the said Chiles is appointed Surveyor of the said Road and it is ordered that Leonard Terence, Benjamin Terence, and Leonard Terance junr, William Lawson, David Lawson, James Bobbit and his hands, Thomas Clement, Arthur Beerding, William Bearding, Charles Lucas, William Lucas, the hands of Zachariah Isbell's Quarter, John Roberson and his hands, Edward Wade, Reuben Payne, Goram Brown [torn] William Swanson and his hands, John [torn] Bennett, Richard Benn[torn] that [torn]

**18 November 1756, HCPB 2, pp. 176-177**

On the Petition of Joseph Royall, and for Reasons appearing to the Court it is ordered that the said Royall Prepare Boards of Directions for [torn]ers of Roads in this County & that the Pe[torn] with Black and white Le[torn] [de?]liver the Same to the several Surveyors at this Courthouse as soon as Conveniently may be for which Service he is allowed One Penny half Penny or one Pound of Tobacco for each Letter

**18 November 1756, HCPB 2, p. 180B**

John Watson is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Richard Parsons's to Bearskin and it is ordered that Christopher Gorman, Robert Adams, John Adams, John Hix, Richard Farthing, John Sutton, & Thomas Watson be his Gang and that they clear and Keep the same in repair according to Law

**18 November 1756, HCPB 2, p. 180B**

Ordered that James Dillard, Benjamin Clement, and Goram Brown being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do View lay off and Mark the nearest best and most Convenient Way for a Road from Benjamin Clements Foard on Stanton River to John Easts on Banister and that they make report thereof to the next Court

**18 November 1756, HCPB 2, p. 180B**

Hugh Henry is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof James Haley was late Surveyor. And it is ordered that the same Hands as work'd under Haley do work on the said Road under Hugh Henry and that they clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**19 November 1756, HCPB 2, p. 184**

William Combs is appointed Surveyor of the Road Leading from Burches Creek to Sandy Creek & it is ordered that the Male Labouring Tithables belonging to Joseph Terry Clear the Same from the Top of the Hill on Burches Creek to the Top of the Hill on Sandy Creek & keep the Same in Repair according to Law

**19 November 1756, HCPB 2, p. 184**

James Terry is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from the top of the Hill on Sandy Creek on the South side thereof to Entersect[?] the Road below the Courthouse and it is ordered that he with his own Hands and Griffith Dickerson & his Hands, do Clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**16 December 1756, HCPB 2, p. 186**

Ordered that the Male Labouring Tithables belonging to James Roberts Merchant do work on the Road whereof James Terry is Surveyor

*[Note: From other entries in the county records it appears that James Roberts is the man's name and he is being further identified through his profession as a merchant, perhaps to differentiate him from other men of that name.]*

**16 December 1756, HCPB 2, p. 187**

Cheslue Terry is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof Nathaniel Terry Gent was Surveyor & it is ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**16 December 1756, HCPB 2, p. 187**

James Dillard and William Marchbanks returned a report of the Road they were appointed to View in these Words Pursuant to the within Order we the Subscribers have Viewed and marked the within mentioned Road which is ordered to be Recorded

**17 December 1756, HCPB 2, p. 194**

Robert King is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from this Courthouse to Thomas's Ferry and it is ordered that John Chisum, Francis Leech, John Rowden, Isaac Echols, Joseph Echols, Jun<sup>r</sup>, James Collings, William Thomas, Samuel Parks, James Tinsley, Isaac Tynn, John Vaughan, William Marchbanks, Charles Farris, Joseph Farris, James Farris, Thomas Smith, William Laws, Joseph Laws, Thomas Baley, Thomas Wilson, James Leek, William Collings, James Hancock and Jacob Faris be his Gang & that they lay open the Same and keep it in repair according to Law

**17 December 1756, HCPB 2, p. 194**

James Dillard, Benjamin Clement, and Goram Brown, Pursuant to an Order of last Court, returned a Report of the Road they were appointed to View in these Words Pursuant to the

within Order we the Subscribers have Viewed and Marked the within mentioned Road which is ordered to be recorded

**17 December 1756, HCPB 2, p. 194**

James Scott is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof Thomas Wier was Surveyor & it is ordered that the said James Scott with the Gang belonging to the said Road do Clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 December 1756, HCPB 2, p. 194**

Stephen Clement is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Allens Creek to the House of Benjamin Clement Gent. & it is ordered that the Male Labouring Tithables belonging to John Smith, John Stith, Benjamin Clement, and Goram Brown and John Strange be his Gang & that they Clear & Keep the Same [torn] according to Law

**17 March 1757, HCPB 2, p. 197**

Sherwood Walton Gent. came into Court and with Nicholas Perkins his Security entered into and acknowledged Bond for a Ferry over Dann River

**17 March 1757, HCPB 2, p. 197**

On hearing the Petition of sundry Inhabitants of this County for a Road from Waltons ferry on Dan River to Banister Bridge, Ordered that Joseph Moore, Alexander Moore, and William Echols, being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do View the nearest best and most Convenient Way for a Road according to the Prayer of the said Petition and make Report thereof to the next Court

**17 March 1757, HCPB 2, p. 198**

William Wynne Jun<sup>r</sup> is appointed Surveyor of the Road Leading from Fall Creek to the Great Falls on Dann River & thence to Wynn's Mill on Routledge Creek & it is ordered that William Wynne Sen<sup>r</sup> & his Male Tithables, Tho<sup>s</sup>. Wynne, Richard Southerton, Tho<sup>s</sup> Wynne[torn] John Bynum & his Hands, be his Gang [torn] the same in repair according [torn]

**19 May 1757, HCPB 2, p. 203**

William Powell, William Careley, and William Russell reported here in Court that they Viewed and marked a Road from the said Russell's to the Cow Ford Road the nearest best and most Convenient Way & the Same is ordered to be Recorded & the Said Powell is appointed Surveyor of the said Road & it is ordered that Joseph Shaw, John Sparrow, John Kelly, John Echols, John Philpot, and his Male Tithables, George Brown, Robert Wooding & his Male Tithables, William Joyner, James Hill and his Male Tithables, be his Gang & that they Clear and Keep the Same in repair according to Law

**19 May 1757, HCPB 2, p. 204**

On the petition of Edmund Floyd Surveyor of the Road Leading from Lewis Greens Foard to Joseph Terrys he is discharged from that Office and Hance Hendrick is appointed Surveyor in his Stead & it is ordered that the Same Hands appointed under the said Floyd and John Whitehead & his Hands, James Wadle, James Cargill and John Hendrick be his Gang & that they clear & Keep the same in Repair according to Law

**19 May 1757, HCPB 2, p. 204**

James Farris is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof Robert King Deceased was late Surveyor as far as Banister River and it is ordered that the said Farris with the Male Labouring Tithables belonging to the said Road be his Gang and that they Clear & keep the Same in Repair according to Law

**19 May 1757, HCPB 2, p. 204**

Ordered that John Justice and Simeon Justice be added to the Gang belonging to the Road whereof Cheslue Terry is Surveyor

**19 May 1757, HCPB 2, p. 205**

John Armstrong is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof Thomas Douglass was Surveyor and it is ordered that the said Armstrong with the Gang belonging to the said Road Clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**19 May 1757, HCPB 2, p. 205**

James Leek is appointed Surveyor of that part of the Road whereof Robert King was late Surveyor as leads from Banister to this Courthouse & it is ordered that William Laws, Joseph Laws, Thomas Smiths Hands, George Moore, John Harness, Benjamin Powell, George Watkins's Hands & William Marchbanks be his Gang and that they Clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**16 June 1757, HCPB 2, p. 210**

On the Motion of Patrick Boyd License is granted him to keep Ferry from his Landing on Dan River on the north side thereof to his own Landing on the South side he giving Bond and Security next Court & he is allowed for Man and Horse three pence Three farthings & for Wheel Carriages three Pence for each Wheel

**16 June 1757, HCPB 2, p. 210**

On the Motion of David Wall License is granted him to keep Ferry from his Landing on the North side of Banister to the South side thereof he giving [torn] and Security next Court & he is allowed for [torn/illegible] farthings

**16 June 1757, HCPB 2, p. 211**

Patrick Boyd is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof Larkin Johnson is now Surveyor & it is ordered that Nash Glidewell, James Henry[?], Henry Strange, Obediah Smith's Male Tithables, Larkin Johnson and his Tithes, Robert Wade Jun<sup>r</sup> and his Hands, George Boyd, William Hunt and the said Patrick Boyd's Tithables be his Gang & that they Clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**20 October 1757, HCPB 2, p. 226**

George Boyd is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from his Ferry on Dan River to Lawsons Spring and it is ordered that John Gordon Gent., his hands, Alexander Irwin, John Wilson and his hands, Alexander Shaw, Joseph England, John Herrin & his hands, Charles Mullins,

David Lawson and his hands, and William Lawson and his hands, be his Gang and that they Clear and keep the Same in repair according to Law

**20 October 1757, HCPB 2, p. 226**

Henry Chambers is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Lawsons Spring to the Country Line & it is ordered that William Ussery and his hands John Ussery, William Ussery, Thomas Jones's hands at his Quarter, James Ham, James Shepard, Jacob Shepard, John Adam Link & his son William & William Salmon be his Gang & that they Clear and keep the Same in repair according to Law

**20 October 1757, HCPB 2, p. 227**

On the Motion of William Powell Alledging that the Road he was heretofore appointed Surveyor of is Impracticable to open or repair for want of a Sufficiency of hands therefore the former order is reversed and the said Powell discharged of his [illegible]

**20 October 1757, HCPB 2, p. 227**

Thomas Farris is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Allens Creek to Stinking River & it is ordered that Charles Farris, John Harness, Joseph Farris, Benjamin Powell, Thomas Musteen, Stephen Clement, Peter Grunstead, and William Farris be his Gang and that they Clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**20 October 1757, HCPB 2, p. 227**

Hugh Henry is appointed Surveyor of the Road Leading from Stinking River to Richard Parsons's Mill and that all the Male Labouring Tithables Convenient to the said Road from Stinking River to the said Mill be his Gang and that they Clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**20 October 1757, HCPB 2, p. 228**

William Roberts is appointed Surveyor of the Road beginning at the Fork of Fontains Ferry Road along the North fork to Brewis's Foard and that the Hands formerly under John Owen be his Gang & that they Clear & keep the Same in Repair According to Law

**21 October 1757, HCPB 2, p. 235**

James Terry is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof William Combs was Surveyor and it is ordered that the said James Terry with the Gang belonging to the said Road do Clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**17 November 1757, HCPB 2, p. 238**

James Roberts is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Terrys Ferry to Burches Creek in place of James Scott deceased & it is ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do Clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**17 November 1757, HCPB 2, p. 238**

Thomas Wire is appointed Surveyor of the Road Leading from Terrys Ferry to the Country Line & it is ordered that Daniel Smith and Charles Stevens be his Gang and that they Clear and keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 November 1757, HCPB 2, p. 239**

James Roberts, Nicholas Perkins, Thomas Harris, and James Terry or any three of them being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs are appointed to View the Road Leading from this Courthouse over Sandy Creek by Benjamin Terry's to Cox's and make Report to the Court

**17 November 1757, HCPB 2, p. 243**

*Grand Jury presentments*

The Surveyor of the Road that leads from this Courthouse to Banister Bridge

**17 November 1757, HCPB 2, p. 243**

Ordered that Robert Wooding Gent., William Drew, William Powell, and John Tuck or any three of them being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do View lay off and mark the best and most Convenient Way for a Road from John Tuck's to Benjamin Dickson's and make Report thereof to the next [torn]

**17 November 1757, HCPB 2, p. 244**

John Tuck is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Cow Foard on Banister River to the Foard on Difficult Creek and it is ordered that John Dean, Peter Bryant, George Brown, William Joyner, Robert Woodings hands, Elizabeth Hills hands, William Irbys hands, and William Marables hands at his Quarter be his Gang and that they Clear and keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 November 1757, HCPB 2, p. 245**

James Daniel is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Stewarts Road to Blands Road that leads to Wades Ferry & it is ordered that Daniel Terrys Male Tithables, Moses Terry, Edward Powell, John Clay, Richard Cocks hands at his Quarter, and William Thompsons Hands be his Gang & that they Clear & keep the same in repair according to Law

**18 November 1757, HCPB 2, p. 248**

*County Levy*

To Joseph Royall for 36 Boards of Directions for Roads at 2/6 cash each is £5.8.0. or  
..... 864 [lb. tob.]

**18 November 1757, HCPB 2, p. 249**

Ordered that Robert Wade be Allowed two Ferrymen to Attend his Ferry

**18 November 1757, HCPB 2, p. 249**

Ordered that Nathaniel Terry, Gent. be allowed two Ferrymen to Attend his Ferry

**16 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 265**

Edward Parker is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Difficult Creek to Fontaines Ferry and it is ordered that the same Hands who worked on the Road under John Owen be his Gang & that they Clear and keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 316**

William Drew, John Tuck, and William Powell returned a report of the Road they were appointed to View which is ordered to be Recorded

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 317**

John Nicholls is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Difficult Creek near Richard Browns to Fontains Ferry and it is ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said road do Clear and keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 317**

John Owen is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Boyds Ferry to this Courthouse as far as Polecat Creek and that he w.<sup>th</sup> the Gang belonging to the said Road do Clear and keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 317**

Isham Womack is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Boyds Ferry where John Owen takes place to this Courthouse and it is ordered that the Gang belonging to the said Road do Clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 317**

William Laws, John Laws, and Joseph Law are appointed who being first Sworn before a Majestrate of this County as the Law directs to View the Road whereof James Farris is Surveyor whether it be Convenient to turn the said any other way & report the Same to the next Court

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 317**

James Roberts is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the upper Double Creek to Burches Creek & it is ordered that he with David Brandon, Francis Brandon, Lordewick Lord & his Tithables, William Brandon, John Mount, William Payne, Nathaniel Ayres and his Tithables, Thomas Ayres, Thomas Waters, and John Mading be his Gang and that they clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 317**

William Roberson is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Terrys Ferry to the upper Double Creek & it is ordered that he with John Roberson, Robert Moore & his Tithables, Thomas Pulliam and his Tithables, and Nathaniel Terry & his Tithables be his Gang and that they clear and keep the Same [torn] according to Law

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 317**

John Tuck is appointed [torn / illegible] to Terrible Creek [torn/illegible]

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 318**

Ordered that William Powell with the Gang belonging to his road do lay open the road from Terrible Creek to Joseph Mays's & then return to their former road

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 318**

Ordered That a Road be laid open from the Country line to the Widow Boyds Ferry and it is ordered that Charles Stevens, William Evans, and John Kerby do direct it the nearest best and most Convenient Way for Such Road & that all the Male Tithables on the South side of Dan River Convenient to the said Road do assist David Brandon who is appointed Surveyor from the Country Line to Wynnes Creek, and Abraham Rogers from thence down and that John Gordon and William Lawson do direct the Hands between the said Surveyors

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 318**

Adam Winders is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Boyds Ferry to the Cow Foard & it is ordered that he with Richard Echols & his Tithables, William Carley, John Cook, James Vaughan, Richard Vaughan & his Hands, Richard Vaughan jun<sup>r</sup>., Charles Vaughan, Hugh Currin, Moore Matlock, John Northern, Samuel Bently, Henry Strange, Micajah Estes, Richard Ashby and his Tithables, William Coleman, Elisha Estes, John Estes, Thomas Wynne, and Michael Vaughan be his Gang and that they clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 318**

Nicholas Perkins is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Country Line to Sandy River & it is ordered that the Hands mentioned in a List Given Samuel Harris be his Gang and that they clear and keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 318**

Henry Stone is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Sandy River to Fall Creek & it is ordered that the Hands mentioned in a List Given by Samuel Harris be his Gang and that they Clear & keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 318**

Abraham Ardin [torn] Surveyor of the Road from Fall Creek to Sweettin[torn] and it is ordered that the Hands mentioned be his Gang & that they Cl[torn] to Law

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 319**

Henry Lansford is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Hickeys Road to Wilsons Road and it is ordered that he with the Hands ment<sup>d</sup>. in a List Given by Samuel Harris Gent. be his Gang and that they Clear and keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 319**

Ordered that John Talbott with the Hands that are now under him and all Convenient that work on any Road do clear and keep the Road from Leatherwood to the Fork of the Road at the Capple in repair

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 319**

John Dyer is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Collins's Road to Allens Creek & it is ordered that all the Tithables above Collins's Road formerly under John Sanders be his Gang and that they clear and keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 319**

George Moore is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof John Laws was Surveyor & it is ordered that he with John Laws and his Tithes, William Bowman & his Tithables, William Sims, William Dendy, William Laws, Peter Bowman, and George Watkins & his Tithables, do clear and keep the Same in repair according to Law

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 319**

Robert Wooding & Abraham Maury Gent. are appointed to treat with Workmen to Build a Bridge over Difficult Creek at Madings Foard & that they take Bond and Security from the undertaker to keep the Same in repair Seven Years

**17 March 1758, HCPB 2, p. 319**

Ordered that Thomas Stovall, Thomas Womack, Richard Owen & his son Ralph, William Casaday, William Nicholls, Ralph Owen Sen<sup>r</sup>., James Owen, Henry Owen, William Owen, Ambrose Owen, Thomas Owen, John Owen & Richard Randolph's hands, be Added to the Gang belonging to the Road whereof Richard Cardwell is Surveyor

**18 May 1758, HCPB 2, p. 331**

David Wall came into Court Pursuant to a former Order and with William Drew his Security entered into Bond for a Ferry over Banister River & acknowledged the same

**18 May 1758, HCPB 2, p. 333**

William Nicholls is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Stewarts Ferry to Difficult Creek and that [torn/illegible]

**18 May 1758, HCPB 2, p. 336**

Robert Mann is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from John Owen to Cocks fishing Place & it is ordered that he the Hands at Randolphs Quarter on Black Walnut, Cocks hands under the said Robert Mann & Morris Campbells do forthwith lay open the said Road & keep it in repair according to Law

**20 July 1758, HCPB 2, p. 337**

A petition from Diverse Inhabitants for a Ware House at the Confluence of the Rivers Dan & Staunton is ordered to be Certified to the General Assembly

**20 July 1758, HCPB 2, p. 339**

A Bond from Thomas Green and Peter Irby to the Court of this County for Building and Maintaining the Bridge over Difficult Creek is Ordered to be Recorded

**20 July 1758, HCPB 2, p. 339**

The former Order appointing John Dyer Surveyor of the Road leading from Collings's Road to Allens Creek is Discharged and it is further Ordered that the s<sup>d</sup>. John Dyer with the Gang contained in a List here in Court produced & lodged do forthwith lay open, Clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**17 August 1758, HCPB 2, p. 344**

Ordered that George Watkins, John Ward, Samuel Parks and James Doss or any three of them (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View the Road whereof the said James Doss is Surveyor and Report to the next Court whether it be convenient or inconvenient to turn the said Road any other way

**17 August 1758, HCPB 2, p. 347**

Ordered that Nicholas Perkins and Thomas Cobbs Gent. do Treat with Workmen to Build a Bridge over Sandy Creek on the Road leading from this Courthouse to Terrys Ferry on Dan River and that they take Bond & security of the undertaker for Maintaining such Bridge Seven Years

**17 August 1758, HCPB 2, pp. 348-349**

John Light [torn] of the Road in the room of Thomas [torn] and John Light with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**16 March 1759, HCPB 2, p. 352**

Ordered that Nixes Town Road be extended as high as John Ward's and that the Surveyor of the said Road with the Gang belonging thereto do forthwith lay open, clear & keep the same in Repair According to Law

**17 March 1759, HCPB 2, p. 358**

Ordered that Ambrose Haley, Edward Wade, and Richard Parsons being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do View lay off and mark the nearest, best, and most convenient way for a Road from this Courthouse crossing the Buffalo ffoard on Banister to intersect Pigg River Road and Report the same here to the next Court

**17 March 1759, HCPB 2, p. 358**

William Drew is appointed Surveyor of the new Road leading from John Tucks to Sparrow's ffoard on Terrible Creek and it is Ordered that he with the Male Labouring Tithable persons following, to wit, those belonging to Thomas Green Gent., Almon Gwinn and his, Jeremiah Stevens, John Eckhols, Joseph Shaw, John Sparrow, and John Ashlock, do forthwith lay open, clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**17 March 1759, HCPB 2, p. 358**

William Powel, on the lower part of Banister is appointed Surveyor of the New Road leading from Sparrow's ffoard on Terrible Creek to Joseph Mays's, and it is Ordered that he with William Gent, Robert Wood, Peter Wood, Benjamin Hubbard, Benjamin Dickson, John Light and his Male Labouring Tithables, Christopher Choat, William Brooks, William Brooks jun<sup>r</sup>, and William Irby's at Banister, do forthwith lay open, clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**17 March 1759, HCPB 2, pp. 358-359**

On hearing the [torn] Inhabitants of this County praying that a Road [torn] of Burches[?] Creek is the [illegible] Banks that Vardry Mackbe, John Philpot, Robert Waters, and Daniel Williams, or any three of them being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do

View the Way aforesaid and Report their Opinion whether the same be Convenient or inconvenient for a Road here to the next Court

**17 March 1759, HCPB 2, p. 359**

On the Motion of Thomas Green, Gent. to be paid for building a Bridge over Difficult Creek, it is Ordered that the said Thomas be paid Eight pounds Current Money out of the Money arising by the Sale of the Tobacco received by Richard Bland, Gent. pursuant to a former Order of this Court, and which said Richard was to Account for to this Court

**17 March 1759, HCPB 2, p. 360**

On the Petition of Nicholas Perkins, Gent. [partly illegible, but appears to read: "License is granted him"] to keep Ferry over Dan River at his House, he having with Theophilus Lacy his Security entered into [illegible] Bond for that purpose and acknowledged the same, and he is allowed for a Man and Horse Six pence and for Wheel Carriages three pence for each Wheel

**17 March 1759, HCPB 2, p. 360**

Joseph Collings is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Bookers Ferry on Stanton River to this Courthouse, beginning at Banister extending to the Mill Stone Road, and it is Ordered that he with William Pearman, William Beach, William Wilson Holmes, Thomas Hornsby, Frederick Hicks, James Hodges, William Murphy, Edmund Hodges, Ambrose Hodges, Wilson Hodges, William Saviour, John Rouden[?], and Peter Tribble do forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**17 March 1759, HCPB 2, p. 360**

Charles Bostick is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from the Mill Stone Road to Bookers Ferry, and it is Ordered that he with William Wood, Micajah Hampton, Andrew Pady[?], the Male Tithables belonging to John Bates Gent., those belonging to Richard Booker Gent. at his Quarter, John Butler[?] and Thomas Howell, do forthwith lay open clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law and it is Ordered that [torn] Edward Booker Gent. at his Ferry [torn]

**17 March 1759, HCPB 2, p. 361**

William Bracket is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Sandy Creek above Benjamin Terry's to the ffork below this Courthouse in the room of Chesleu Terry and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road together with the Male Labouring Tithables belonging to James Roberts junior Gent. do Clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**17 March 1759, HCPB 2, p. 361**

David Terry is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Burches Creek into the Road near the House of James Roberts jr., Gent. and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road, who formerly worked under James Terry also Joseph Terry's Male Labouring Tithes those of Griffeth Dickerson, and William Tweedwell[?] do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in Repair according to Law

**17 March 1759, HCPB 2, p. 361**

William Lankford is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from the Fork above and by this Courthouse to Banister Bridge, and it is Ordered that he, with John Hammott[?], the Male Tithes

belonging to James Foulis Clk. Joshua Weaver, Sacheveral Whitebread, Robert Martin, Robert Hill, Owen Sullivant, Daniel Obarr, Zaccheus Routh, Anthony Bledsoe, William McDaniel's Male Tithes and Overseer, Thomas Glen, William Hall and his Sons, and Andrew Polson, do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**17 May 1759, HCPB 2, p. 367**

John Douglass is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of John Armstrong, he leaving the same in good Repair, and it is Ordered that the said John Douglass with the Gang belonging to the said Road do Clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**17 May 1759, HCPB 2, p. 368**

On the motion of Nathaniel Terry Gent. License is granted him to keep Ferry over Dan River, he having together with Clement Read jr. and Paul Carrington Gent. his Securities, entered into Bond for that purpose and Acknowledged the same

**17 May 1759, HCPB 2, p. 368**

On the Motion of Isham Womack Surveyor of the Road leading from this Courthouse to Pole Cat Creek it is Ordered that William Echols jun<sup>r</sup> John Ballenger, John Skurlock, John Grissell, Moses Hendrick, John Payne, Charles Cawthron, William Russell, Christopher Choat, John Howell, and William Snugs be his Gang

**17 May 1759, HCPB 2, p. 370**

Ordered that Dennit Abney, Alexander Nelson, and Thomas Childrey, being first sworn as the Law directs, do View, lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient Way for a Road from Hunts Ferry on Stanton River to the South Fork of Terrible Creek and that they make Report thereupon here to the Court

**17 May 1759, HCPB 2, p. 370**

Ordered that Merry Webb, William Roberson, and Thomas Roberson, being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs do View, lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient Way for a Road from Terry's Ferry on Dan River to the Country line and that they make Report thereupon here to the Court

**18 May 1759, HCPB 2, p. 370**

Ordered that James Roberts jun<sup>r</sup>. Hugh Moore & Robert Wade jun<sup>r</sup>. Gentlemen, do treat with Workmen to build a Bridge over Sandy Creek on the Road leading from this Courthouse to Terry's Ferry on Dan River

**18 May 1759, HCPB 2, p. 383**

On the presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against James Doss Surveyor of the Road leading from [blank in book] for not keeping the same in Repair According to Law, the said Defendant failing to shew cause Therefore it is Considered by the Court that he make his Fine to our Lord the King by the Payment of Fifteen shillings and Costs and that he be taken &c

**19 May 1759, HCPB 2, p. 400**

John Nichols is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Difficult Creek as far as opposite to Edward Parker's and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithables at Cock's Quarter, Morris Campbell, Edward Parker, Thomas Day, Peter Hudson, and Robert Hudson do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**19 May 1759, HCPB 2, pp. 400-401**

William Roberts is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Brewis fford to Edward [torn] [or]dered that that he with Robert Rickman, Thomas [torn] McGuinness, Daniel Hudson, Daniel Jones, John Gregory, David Cradock, Thomas Cobbs, Gent., his Male Tithables, Edward Morefield, John Morefield, Minor Nash do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in Repair according to Law

**21 June 1759, HCPB 2, p. 405**

Robert Wade Jr. Memucan Hunt, and William Stokes Gentlemen or any two of them are appointed to Lett the building a Bridge over Banister River at the Mouth of Woods Creek and return a Report of their proceedings thereupon here to the next Court

**21 June 1759, HCPB 2, p. 405**

Ordered that Robert Waters, Moses Eckhols and Joseph Moore do View, Lay off, and Mark the nearest, best and most convenient Way for a road from Burches Creek to Miery Creek, and that they make Report thereof here to the next Court

**21 June 1759, HCPB 2, p. 405**

On hearing the petition of sundry Inhabitants of this County and for Reasons appearing to the Court, it is Ordered that Moses Terry, Peter Torian, and Richard Eckholls being first Sworn before a Majestrate of this County as the Law directs do View, lay off, and Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient Way for a Road from Miery Creek to the [torn] Creek and that they return a Report thereof [torn]

**21 June 1759, HCPB 2, p. 406**

Richard Atkinson is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the Room of Richard Adams and it is Ordered that the s<sup>d</sup> Richard Atkinson, with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**21 June 1759, HCPB 2, p. 406**

A report of a Road in the Words and figures following, to wit, May 29, 1759 [*blank space in book*] Ordered to be Recorded

**22 June 1759, HCPB 2, p. 431**

Ordered that Richard Kerby, Henry Kerby, John Lawson and his Male labouring Tithables, Henry Kerby, Richard Smith, John Mount, and David Mount, do work on the Road whereof James Roberts is Surveyor

[*Note: A later entry, in Plea Book 2, p. 501, specifies Henry Kerby son of John.*]

**19 July 1759, HCPB 2, pp. 432-433**

On the Motion [torn] for reasons appearing to the Court [torn] Cartway with his own Hands from Samuel Harris's to Dan River, at the said Bostick's Plantation so as the same be of no Prejudice to any Person

*[Note: A margin note says "Bostick & a Cart way."]*

**19 July 1759, HCPB 2, p. 433**

Dennet Abney, Alexander Nelson, and Thomas Childree Pursuant to a former Order of this Court, returned a Report in these Words and figures following, to wit, June y<sup>e</sup> 15, 1759, "Then we, Dannitt Abney, Elexander Nelson, and Tho<sup>s</sup> Childree being first Sworn have Viewed laid off and marked the Road, According to the Orders of Cort" Which Road is therefore Established and Confirmed

**19 July 1759, HCPB 2, p. 433**

Dennet Abney is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Hunts Ferry on Stanton River to the South fork of Terrible Creek, and it is Ordered that he, with the Gang formerly under George Abney and William Russell and his Male Labouring Tithables, do forthwith lay open Clear, and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law, and that then the said William Russell be discharged

**19 July 1759, HCPB 2, p. 443**

The former order made here for Robert Wade jun<sup>r</sup>. Memucan Hunt, and William Stokes Gentlemen or any two of them, to Lett the building a Bridge over Banister River at the Mouth of Woods Creek is discharged and it is Ordered that the said Robert Wade jun<sup>r</sup>. Memucan Hunt, and William Stokes or any two of them, do Lett the building the said Bridge and make Report thereof here to the Court

**16 August 1759, HCPB 2, p. 455**

Ordered that Edward Morefield, John Morefield. Benjamin Jenkins, William Covington, and William Martin be added to the ~~Road~~ Gang belonging to the Road whereof James Daniel is Surveyor

**16 August 1759, HCPB 2, p. 459**

On the motion of John Armstrong License is granted him to keep an ordinary at his House (formerly Boyd's Ferry) for one year, on his giving Bond with Security in the Clerk's Office between this and the next Court

**16 August 1759, HCPB 2, p. 459**

Thomas Douglass is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Boyds Ferry to this Courthouse, in the room of John Owen and it is Ordered that the said Thomas with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**16 August 1759, HCPB 2, p. 460**

John Light is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Banister Bridge to William Russells in the room of Thomas Finney and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**16 August 1759, HCPB 2, p. 460**

Pursuant to a former Order of this Court, Robert Wade jun<sup>r</sup>. and William Stokes two of the Gentlemen appointed to Lett the Building a Bridge over Banister River at the mouth of Woods Creek, returned a Report in the Words & figures following, to Wit, “Halifax sc<sup>t</sup>. In Obedience to an Order of this Court We the Subscribers appointed to Lett the same to M<sup>r</sup>. Thomas Green for the Sum of One hundred pounds agreeable to a Bond taken from the said Green for the performance of the afores<sup>d</sup> Work. Given under our Hands this 16<sup>th</sup> of Aug<sup>t</sup> 1759. Rob<sup>t</sup> Wade jun<sup>r</sup> William Stokes” Which together with the Bond aforesaid were Ordered to be Recorded

**17 August 1759, HCPB 2, p. 466**

Shadrach Tribble is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of John Dyer, and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**18 August 1759, HCPB 2, p. 499**

Ordered that Richard Kerby, John Lawson, and Hugh Moore Gent. (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View, lay off, and mark the nearest, best and most Convenient way for a Road from the Mouth of the Double Creeks to Burches Creek, and make Report to the Court

**20 September 1759, HCPB 2, p. 500**

Ordered that James Stewart (Ferry keeper), his list of Tithables to wit John Boyd and Peter Jones be added to the General List of Tithables

**20 September 1759, HCPB 2, p. 500**

William Vaughan is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Hunts Ferry Road below Russells to Fuqua’s Ferry and it is Ordered that he with the Gang formerly belonging to that part of the said Road, do [torn]thwith Clear and keep the same in Repair Accordi[torn]

**20 September 1759, HCPB 2, p. 501**

Pursuant to an Order of the last Court Hugh Moore, Gent., John Lawson, and Richard Kerby reported that they had Viewed and Marked a Way for a Road from the mouth of the Double Creeks to Burches Creek, which Road is confirmed and Ordered to be Established

**20 September 1759, HCPB 2, p. 501**

John Lawson is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Double Creeks to great Toby Creek and it is Ordered that he, with John Mount, David Mount, Richard Kerby, Henry Kerby, Henry Kerby (Son of John), Francis Kerby, Henry Terry and his Sons, and the said John Lawson’s own Male Labouring Tithables do forthwith lay open, clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**20 September 1759, HCPB 2, p. 501**

Moses Eckhols is Appointed Surveyor of the Road from Great Toby Creek to Burches Creek, and it is Ordered that he with Daniel Williams, Vardry Magby, William Magby, William Hatfield, Robert Waters, and the said Moses Eckhols’s own Male Labouring Tithables do forthwith lay open, Clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**20 September 1759, HCPB 2, p. 506**

Ordered that David Wall, Daniel Wall and James Daniel (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View, Lay off & Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient way for a Road from Banister New Bridge to Thompson’s Road and make Report thereof to the Court

**20 September 1759, HCPB 2, p. 514**

John Frederick Miller is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Miery Creek, according to a former order of this Court. And it is Ordered that he, with James Mackbe, Mathew Mackbe, Joseph Spradling, John Jones, Job Jones, David Jones, James Cary, Christopher Snead, Joseph Moore, John Moore, Alexander Moore, James Baly, David Evans, James Millekins, Alexander Caldwell, Thomas Dickson, William Chandler, Samuel Davis, William Combs, Joh[torn]justice, and Peter Rickman, do forthwith Clear and keep [torn] said Road in Repair According to Law

**20 September 1759, HCPB 2, p. 515**

Moore Medlock is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Miery Creek to the New Bridge on Banister, and it is Ordered that he, with James Vaughan, William Gent, William Kerby, Edward Owen, Solomon Owen, Adam Winders, Jesse Chandler, Joseph Land, Thomas Wynne, Richard Eckhols, Joshua Eppes, Richard Estes, Micajah Estes, Hugh Currin, John Owen and his Male Tithables, George Boyd and his, Patrick Boyd and his, Andrew McCool and his, William Land and Peter Torian, do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**20 December 1759, HCPB 3, p. 5**

James Roberts Jun<sup>r</sup> and George Watkins Gentlemen are appointed to Treat with Workmen to Repair the Old Bridge over Banister River, and that they return a Report thereupon to the Court

**21 December 1759, HCPB 3, p. 8**

*County Levy*

To Thomas Green, Gent. for building a Bridge over Banister River as P his Bond £ 100 [or?] ..... 16,000 [lb. tob.]

To Benj<sup>a</sup> Terry for build[torn] [B?]ridge over Sandy Creek £ 11[torn] ..... 1916 [lb. tob.]

**21 December 1759, HCPB 3, p. 10**

A Bond from Benjamin Terry and William Wright for the Building a Bridge over Sandy Creek was Acknowledged by the said Parties to be their several Acts and Deed and the same is Ordered to be Recorded

**21 December 1759, HCPB 3, p. 10**

Ordered That the undertaker of the Repairing the Bridge over Banister be paid out of the Depositum in the Hands of the Collector

**22 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 15**

Francis Shackelford is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Burches Creek to Sandy Creek and it is Ordered that he with the Male Labouring Tithable Persons belonging to Joseph Terry,

Theophilus Lacy & Griffith Dickerson do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**22 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 15**

Chesleu Terry is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Sandy Creek to the fork of the Road below this Court House and it is Ordered that he with the Male Tithables belonging to James Roberts jun<sup>r</sup> Gent., Philip Miller, and Robert Hill do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**22 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 15**

Benjamin Terry is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Chapman's Run to the Plantation of James Roberts jun<sup>r</sup> Gent. and it is Ordered that he with his own Male Tithables do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**22 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 15**

John Martin is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof William Lankford was late Surveyor, and it is Ordered that he with John Hancock, the Male Tithables belonging to James Foulis, Clerk, and William M<sup>c</sup>Daniel, Joshua Weaver, Owen Sullivant, Daniel Obarr, Thomas Glenn, William [torn: Hall?] his two eldest Sons, Andrew Polson, and [torn] forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in [torn] Law

**22 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 16**

William Roberts (Court house) is appointed Surveyor of that part of the Road leading from Wades Ferry Road to the Foard on Stanton River and it is Ordered that he with John Wade and the Male Tithables belonging to Hampton Wade do forthwith lay open clear and keep the said Road in Repair according to Law and also cut down the Banks at the said Foard

**22 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 16**

Duncan Smith is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Brewis's Foard to Parkers cross Path and it is Ordered that he with the Gang formerly under William Roberts do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law and also cut down the Banks at the said Foard

**22 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 16**

Ordered that Joseph Chapman, John Dean, and Edward Powell be added to the Gang belonging to the Road whereof Joseph Collings is Surveyor

**22 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 16**

Ordered that Abraham Rogers and his Male Tithables, Tho<sup>s</sup> Carson, John Evans, James Shepard, and Edward Tinney, be added to the Gang belonging to the Road whereof John Lawson is Surveyor, and it is Ordered that he clear the same from Toby's Creek into Terry's Ferry Road

**22 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 16**

James Roberts (Dan) is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from the lower Double Creeks to Burches Creek (avoiding a bad Hill in the said Double Creeks) and it is Ordered that he with John Mount, David Mount, Thomas Payne, Allen Caldwell, George Roberts, his male Tithables,

Nathaniel Ayres, his Male Tithables, Thomas Waters, John Maddin, William Russell, and Richard Smith do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**22 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 17**

Ordered That William Payne, Thomas Payne, and Nathaniel Ayres or any two of them (Being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View, lay off, and Mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road from the Double Creeks at Lawson's Road into Terrys Ferry Road and make a Report thereof to the Court

**22 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 17**

Ordered That Merry Webb, William Roberson & Thomas Roberson (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road from Terry's Ferry to the Country Line, and that they make a Report thereof to the Court

**22 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 17**

Ordered that John Talbot Clear and keep the Road in Repair from John Blevins Foard on Smiths River to the place where Callaway's Pen Road turns out of Hickeys old Road

**23 February 1760, HCPB 3, pp. 35-36**

Ambrose Haley and Edward Wade returned a Report of a Road in the [torn] following (to wit) May 28<sup>th</sup> 1759, We the Subscribers in pursuance of the within Order of Court Viewed, laid off and Marked the most Convenient Road from the Courthouse crossing the Buffloe ford on Banister River to the Pigg River. And the said Ambrose Haley is appointed Surveyor thereof and it is Ordered that he with Jacob Chaney, Joseph Medcalf and his Male Tithables, Joseph Medcalf Jun<sup>r</sup>, Robert Hutchinson and his Male Tithables, Henry Blanks, the Male Tithables at the Quarter of William Lightfoot, Esqr, Thomas Musteen, Edward Wade, Reuben Payne, John Savory and his Son William, the Male Tithables belonging to Archibald Gordon, Gent., Henry McDaniel, the Male Tithables belonging to Hugh Innes, Gent., John Adams, Henry Prewet, and Paul Pigg and his Male Tithables, do forthwith lay open clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**23 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 36**

Ordered that the following Hands do Work on the Road whereof Moore Medlock is Surveyor, to wit, the Male Tithables under John Owen at the Quarter of Benjamin Harrison, Esq, those under Robert Throgmorton at the Quarter of the Honorable Peter Randolph, Esq., Peter Torian, Elkanah Davis, Jacob Yokeam, William Stafford, Andrew McCool and his Male Tithables, Silvester Junal, Patrick Boyd and his, John Douglass and his, Thomas Douglass, Mathew Roberson, Thomas Wilson, George Boyd and his Male Tithables, Jacob Evans, John Adkinson, Micajah Estes, William Younger, William Goar, William Bennet, David Powell, Richard Estis and his Male Tithes, Joshua Eppes and his, Richard Eckhols and his, Thomas Wynne, William Conley, Joseph Land, Samuel Finley, John Northern, Henry Strange, John Wade, Solomon Owen, Richard Owen, William Gent, William Douglass and his Male Tithables, James Vaughan & Adam Winders

**23 February 1760, HCPB 3, pp. 36-37**

On the Petition of sundry [torn] this County it is Ordered that Benjamin Clements, Jeremiah Ward and William Bennet (being first Sworn before a Majestrate of this County as the Law directs) do View, lay off and mark the nearest best and most convenient way for a Road from the Mill place of John Ward, Gent. to the place called the Pocket Foard and make Report thereof to the Court

**23 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 37**

Ordered that John Martin with his Gang do Lay open and Clear the best and most convenient way along the main Road to the Town of Peytonsbury, beginning at the Cross Street extending towards this Courthouse to the lower end of the said Street and thence to the Courthouse

**23 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 37**

Ordered that Chesleu Terry with his Gang do Lay open and Clear Forest Street of the Town of Peytonsbury, beginning at the upper and extending to the lower end, and thence to intersect the Courthouse Road

**23 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 37**

Ordered that Ambrose Haley with his Gang do Lay open and clear Mountain Street of the Town of Peytonsbury, beginning at the cross Street, to the upper end, Thence the best and most convenient way to intersect the Courthouse Road

**23 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 37**

Ordered that William Laws, Joseph Laws, Benjamin Powell, John Barber, Richard Barber, Alexander Caldwell, James Caldwell, and John Lewis be added to the Gang belonging to the Road whereof James Leek is Surveyor

**23 February 1760, HCPB 3, p. 41**

A Bond from Joshua Powell and William Powell to Halifax Justices for Repairing the Bridge over Banister River was acknowledged by the said William and Joshua to be their respective Acts and Deed and the Same is Ordered to be Recorded

**20 March 1760, HCPB 3, p. 42**

Ordered that the Male Labouring Tithables belonging to George Watkins, Gent., William Roberts and his Male Tithes, and John Leek do Work on the Road whereof John Frederick Miller is Surveyor

**20 March 1760, HCPB 3, p. 43**

Ordered that Robert Hutchinson and his Male Tithables be added to the Gang Belonging to the Road whereof Ambrose Haley is Surveyor

**20 March 1760, HCPB 3, p. 44**

Ordered that John Carter and his Male Tithables, John Mount, David Mount, Richard Smith, and William Russell be added to the Gang belonging to the Road whereof John Lawson is Surveyor

**20 March 1760, HCPB 3, p. 44**

On the Motion of John Lawson leave is given to open a Bridle Way from David Brandon's Landing on Dan River to this Courthouse

**20 March 1760, HCPB 3, p. 44**

Jabez Evans is appointed Surveyor of that part of the Road from Armstrong's Ferry to a Pine Log near the great Licks and it is Ordered that he, with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**20 March 1760, HCPB 3, p. 45**

David Wall, James Daniel & Daniel Wall returned a Report in the Words and figures following, to wit, "In Obedience to an Order of the Worshipfull Court of Halifax County bearing Date Sep<sup>t</sup> 1759 We the Subscribers being first Sworn have Viewed the Way from the Mouth of Woods Creek on Banister River to Thompson's Road, and have found a Convenient Way for a Road, and have Marked out the same this 4<sup>th</sup> Day of November 1759 David Wall, James Daniel, Daniel Wall"

**20 March 1760, HCPB 3, p. 45**

Richard Kerby, John Lawson, and Hugh Moore returned a Report in the Words following, to wit, "We have laid off [illegible] the best and nearest way and Mark'd the same agreeable to the within Order (Richard Kerby) John Lawson, Hugh Moore" and thereupon it is Ordered that a Road be opened from the Mouth of the Double Creeks to Burches Creek

**20 March 1760, HCPB 3, p. 47**

Ordered that John Stone, John Yates, and Abraham Little being first Sworn as the Law directs do View, lay off and Mark the nearest best and most Convenient Way for a Road from flat Rock Foard on Dan River to Wynnes Road below Samuel Harris's and make Report thereupon to the Court

**15 May 1760, HCPB 3, p. 61**

Isaac Martin is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of John Saunders and it is Ordered that he, with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**15 May 1760, HCPB 3, p. 61**

Benjamin Branham is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Shadrack Tribble deceased, and it is Ordered that he, with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**15 May 1760, HCPB 3, p. 64**

*Grand Jury presentments*

The Surveyor of the Road from Stewarts Ferry to the place that comes into Cobbs Road up to Russells by M<sup>r</sup>. Clement Read's Information

**15 May 1760, HCPB 3, p. 74**

George Wilcox is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Stephen Clement, and it is Ordered that he, with the Gang belonging to the said Road, Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**19 June 1760, HCPB 3, p. 90**

William Gent is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of William Powell, and it is Ordered that he, with the Gang belonging to the said Road, also John Philpot and William Cooper, do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**19 June 1760, HCPB 3, p. 91**

Ordered That Edward Powell and his Male Tithables, Daniel Terry's, Moses Terry and his, John Clay and his, those at Cock's Quarter, William Thompson's, William Martin & his, James Stewart and his, Benjamin Jenkins, Anthony Colquit and his, William Bostick and his, & Wm Covington and his, do Work on the Road whereof James Daniel is Surveyor

**19 June 1760, HCPB 3, p. 91**

John Waters is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of James Stewart and it is Ordered that he, with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**19 June 1760, HCPB 3, p. 91**

Radford Maxey is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Robert Cobbs and it is Ordered that he, with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**19 June 1760, HCPB 3, pp. 91-92**

Peter Irby is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of John Tuck and it is Ordered that he, with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**19 June 1760, HCPB 3, p. 95**

James Roberts j<sup>r</sup> and George Watkins. Gent. are appointed to View the Repairs made to Banister old Bridge and Report their Opinions thereupon to the next Court

**17 July 1760, HCPB 3, p. 113**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against James Stewart, Surveyor of the Road, for Reasons appearing, is Dismissed

**21 August 1760, HCPB 3, p. 126**

John Sutton is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of William Wynne and it is Ordered that he, with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to the Law

**21 August 1760, HCPB 3, p. 128**

Moses Terry is appointed Surveyor of the New Road leading from the New Bridge at the Mouth of Woods Creek to Blanks's Ferry Road, and it is Ordered that he with James Daniel and his Male labouring Tithables and the Gang belonging to the Road whereof he is Surveyor, Daniel Wall and his Gang, and Peter Irby and his Gang, do assist in laying open and clearing the said Road

**21 August 1760, HCPB 3, p. 128**

James Roberts Junr and George Watkins, Gentlemen are appointed to View the Reparations made to Banister old Bridge and Report to the Court the sufficiency or insufficiency thereof

**18 September 1760, HCPB 3, p. 147**

Ordered that Joshua Powell be paid out of the Depositem in the Hands of the Sheriff for Repairing Banister old Bridge pursuant to an agreement

**18 September 1760, HCPB 3, p. 160**

On the Motion of Thomas Green Gent. leave is given him to open a Bridle way the nearest best and most convenient Way from his House to Difficult Church and it is Ordered that Filmer Wells with his Male Tithables, William Drew, John Brewis, Michael Brewis and Thomas Bingham Assist in laying open and Clearing the same

**20 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 163**

John Armstrong is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of George Boyd and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**20 November 1760, HCPB 3, pp. 163-164**

*Grand Jury presentments*

The Surveyor of the Road from Banister River at Laws's Foard to the head of Spider[?], The Overseer of the Road leading from the old Bridge on Banister River to the Courthouse, The Overseer of the Road leading from William Laws's[?] on Banister River to the Courthouse, The Overseer of the Road leading from Difficult to William Russell's, The Overseer of the Road leading from Polecat to the Courthouse, The Surveyor of the Road from Dan River to the Double Creeks on the Information of Nathaniel Terry Gent., The Surveyor of the Road from Dan River to the Country Line

**20 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 164**

Ordered that David Wall, Richard Eckols, & Daniel Terry or any two of them (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View, lay off, and mark a Way for a Road from the New Bridge on Banister into the Road leading to Wades Ferry, and that they View the Road that now leads to Brewis' Foard to where it crosses the Road leading to the Cow Foard from Wades Ferry and Report to the next Court the Conveniencies and Inconveniencies attending the same

**20 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 164**

John Stone is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Sandy River up to the flat Rock

**20 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 164**

George Sutherland is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Sandy River down to Wynnes Road by Sam<sup>l</sup> Harris's and it is Ordered that he with the Male Labouring Tithable Persons on both sides the River from David Lay's[?] down to the said Harris's do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**20 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 165**

A report in the Words [illegible] following to wit, "in Obedience to an Order of cort We the Subscribers have View<sup>d</sup> the Road from the flat Rock down to Wins Road by M<sup>r</sup> Harris and find it to be a convenient Road Witness our hands John Stone John Yats" [Yates?]

*[Note: The illegible word may have been crossed out and may have been "and." ]*

**20 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 165**

Thomas Covington is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of William Nichols and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do Clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**20 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 165**

On hearing the Petition of sundry Inhabitants of this County, It is Ordered that Daniel Williams, Vardry Macbe and Robert Waters (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View, lay off and mark the nearest best and most Convenient Way for a Road from the Reedy bottom Foard on Dan River to this Courthouse and make Report thereupon to the Court

**20 November 1760, HCPB 3, pp. 165-166**

Ordered that Thomas Douglass, Micajah Estes, and John Owen (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View, lay off and mark the nearest best and most convenient Way for a Road from Miery Creek to Banister New Bridge and make a Report thereupon to the Court

**20 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 166**

Richard Eckhols is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Moore Medlock and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**20 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 166**

Ordered that Moses Terry, James Daniel and Peter Irby (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View, lay off and mark the nearest best and most Convenient Way for a Road from Banister New Bridge to the Bridge on Difficult on the Road leading to Stewarts Ferry and make a Report thereupon to the Court

**20 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 167**

Ordered that Robert Mann's Male Tithables be returned to work on the Road whereof Duncan Smith is Surveyor from whence they were taken

**21 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 170**

Ordered that James Doss be continued Surveyor of the Road from John Wards Foard on Stanton River to the said Wards Muster Field opposite the House of Thomas Dillard jun<sup>r</sup> Gent, and that

he with those of this former Gang on or above Beach tree[?; or possibly, Burch tree] Creek in the old Precinct do Clear and keep the s<sup>d</sup> Road in Repair according to Law

**21 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 170**

William Marchbanks is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Cap<sup>t</sup>. John Wards Muster Field to Hickeys Road and it is Ordered that he with the following Male Labouring Tithable Persons, to wit, those belonging to Thomas Dillard and Thomas Dillard jun<sup>r</sup> Gentlemen, James Dillard, Edward Hubbard, John Ballenger, Samuel Parks, William Short, William Thomas, John Chisum, Francis Luck, Charles Dean, James Collins, William Collins, and John Harrison forthwith do Clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**21 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 185**

James Roberts jun<sup>r</sup> is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Sandy Creek Bridge to the fork below this Courthouse, and it is Ordered that he with the following Male Labouring Tithable Persons, to wit, John Hancock, Benjamin Hancock, Joseph Medcalf jun<sup>r</sup>., John Medcalf, James Medcalf, Robert Warnock, Jacob Chaney, Robert Hill, Philip Miller, and those of William Wright, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**21 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 185**

Theophilus Lacy is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the Room of Francis Shackelford, and it is Ordered that the said Theophilus, with the Gang belonging to the said Road and the said Shackelford do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**21 November 1760, HCPB 3, pp. 185-186**

Nathaniel Terry Gent. is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of William Roberson, and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road the said William Roberson and John Dean, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**21 November 1760, HCPB 3, p. 186**

Ordered that Merry Webb, Joseph Pulliam, and James Robards, or any two of them (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark a Way for a Road from Terry's Ferry to the Road leading to the Country line and make a Report thereupon to the Court

**15 January 1761, HCPB 3, p. 186**

Ordered that George Marchbanks, William Wilson Holmes, and Byrd Prewet be added to the Gang belonging to the Road whereof Joseph Collings is Surveyor

**15 January 1761, HCPB 3, pp. 187-188**

Ordered that the Male Labouring Tithable Persons following do Work on the Road whereof Moore Medlock was formerly and Richard Eckhols is now Surveyor, to wit, those at the Quarter belonging to the Honorable Peter Randolph Esq, Evan Ragland and his, Joshua Eppes and his, Thomas Wynne and his, William Carley and his, Joseph Land and his, the said Moore Medlock and his, William Goore[?] and his, William Younger and his, Thomas Douglass and his, William Douglass and his, John Douglass and his, Patrick Boyd and his, Andrew M<sup>c</sup>Cool and his, Silvester Junal and his, Peter Torian and his, and Adam Winders and his and it is further Ordered

that the said Richard Eckhols do forthwith Lay open, clear, and keep the said Road in repair, agreeable to the report heretofore made in this Court by Moses Terry and others

**15 January 1761, HCPB 3, p. 188**

George Boyd is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Fontaines old Houses to Miery Creek and it is Ordered that he with the following Male labouring Tithable Persons, to wit, those at the Quarter belonging to Benjamin Harrison Esq, Jacob Evans and his, George Boyd and his, Micajah Estes and his, John Adkinson and his, Thomas Wilson and his, Lewis Jenkins and his, John Northern and his, Henry Strange and his, Henry Carley and his, John Wade and his, Solomon Owen and his, and Edward Owen and his, do forthwith lay open Clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**15 January 1761, HCPB 3, p. 188**

Ordered that the Gang belonging to the Road whereof James Roberts jun<sup>r</sup> Gent. is Surveyor do Assist in opening the Street in the Town of Peytonsbury according to a former Order of this Court appointing Chesleu Terry Deceased Surveyor, and that all the Male Tithables in that District who are not engaged on any other Road be added to the said Roberts's Gang

**15 January 1761, HCPB 3, p. 188**

Alexander Caldwell is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of James Leak and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**19 February 1761, HCPB 3, p. 190**

Alexander Moore is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of John Frederick Miller and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**19 February 1761, HCPB 3, pp. 191-192**

A Report in the Words and figures following to wit We [*blank space in book*] and William Magbe is appointed Surveyor of the said Road and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons following, to wit, James Magbe, William Chandler, Mathias Magbe, William Hatfield, Robert Waters, Vardry Magbe, Harman Miller, Daniel Williams, Henry Terry jun<sup>r</sup>, Francis Kerby, Negro Dick belonging to the Estate of Hugh Moore, Gent., deceased, John Carter and his Male Tithables, John Hollis, and Thomas Wilson, do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**19 February 1761, HCPB 3, pp. 192-193**

[*Constable district with roads as part of the boundary*]

Edward Tuck pursuant to a former Order of this Court appeared and was duly qualified in the office of a Constable and it is Ordered that his District be from Banister New Bridge up the River to the old Bridge, thence down Blanks's Ferry Road to where Thompson's Road intersects the same, thence along Thompson's road to the beginning

**19 February 1761, HCPB 3, p. 194**

Ordered that Peter Irby, Fulker Fulkerson, and John Tuck (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View that part of the New Road leading from Banister New Bridge to Blanks’s Ferry as goes through the Land of Anthony Colquit and Report to the next Court whether the same be convenient or inconvenient as was laid off

**19 February 1761, HCPB 3, p. 194**

Thomas Douglass is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of John Owen and it is Ordered that the said Thomas with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**19 February 1761, HCPB 3, p. 195**

Jacob Evans is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of George Boyd, and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**19 February 1761, HCPB 3, p. 195**

William Douglass is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Boyd’s Ferry to David Walls Foard on Banister, and it is Ordered that he, with John Armstrong and his Male Tithes, Hampton Wade’s, George Boyd’s, Thomas Fendall, John Boyd, Patrick Boyd, those of Robert Wade jun<sup>r</sup>., and those belonging to the Honorable Peter Randolph Esq at his Quarter, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**19 February 1761, HCPB 3, p. 198**

*County Levy*

To Joshua Powell for repairing Banister Old Bridge £ 14.0.0 [or]  
.....2240 [lb. tob.]

**19 February 1761, HCPB 3, p. 200**

On the Motion of the Executors of James Cocke, Deceased a License is granted them to keep Ferry on Stanton River opposite Blanks’s Ferry provided they give Bond as the Law directs at the next Court

**19 March 1761, HCPB 3, p. 213**

Ordered that Daniel Wall be summoned to appear at the next Court to shew Cause (if any he hath) why he did not appear to Work on the Road whereof Moses Terry is Surveyor

**19 March 1761, HCPB 3, p. 218**

Robert Mann in behalf of the Executors of James Cocke, Deceased with Theophilus Lacy and John Brewis his Securities entered into Bond for a Ferry on Stanton River opposite to Blanks’s Ferry and Acknowledged the same, and he is Allowed two Hands to Attend the same, and the same Rates as at Blanks’s

**19 March 1761, HCPB 3, p. 221**

Ordered that Thomas Dillard jun<sup>r</sup>., James Doss, George Willcox, and Thomas Faris (or any three of them being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs), do View lay off

and mark the nearest best and most Convenient way for a Road from this Courthouse to Stanton River towards Bedford Courthouse and make a Report thereupon to the Court

**19 March 1761, HCPB 3, p. 221**

Ordered that John Bynum, Peter Wilson & James Cargill do divide the Hands belonging to the Roads whereof George Southerland and John Stone are Surveyors, according to the distance of each Surveyor's part, and also View the best place for a Foard on Sandy River

**19 March 1761, HCPB 3, p. 222**

William Abney is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Stanton River to Catawba Creek and it is Ordered that all the Male labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the s<sup>d</sup> Road be equally divided between the said William and Dennet Abney, Surveyor of the upper part of the said Road

**19 March 1761, HCPB 3, p. 222**

Ordered that James Collings, William Short, and Francis Luck or any two of them (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark the nearest best and most convenient Way for a Road from Thomas's Ferry to intersect William Laws's Road and return their Report thereupon to the Court

**16 April 1761, HCPB 3, pp. 227-228**

Peter Irby, John Tuck, and Fulker Fulkerson in pursuance of an Order of this Court Reported that they had Viewed and Mark'd a Way for a Road through the Land of Anthony Colquit and on the Motion of the said Anthony time is given him 'till the first day of December next to fence and prepare a Lane or passage for the course of the s<sup>d</sup> Road

**16 April 1761, HCPB 3, p. 228**

Ordered that Robert Waters, William Hatfield, John Frederick Miller, Daniel Williams, Vardry Magby, Mathias Magby, James Magby, John Noble, Henry Terry, Thomas Kendrick, John Campbell, John Carter, Talman Harbour, Francis Kerby, Daniel Obar, William Lankford, Ambrose Haley, James Keith, Benjamin Hancock, and John Hancock, do forthwith lay open and clear a bridle way from this Courthouse to the Reedy bottom Foard, and afterwards return to their former Stations, and it is further Ordered that said John Hancock be Surveyor thereof as far as Polecat Creek

**16 April 1761, HCPB 3, p. 229**

Robert Wooding, Nathaniel Terry, and Thomas Green, Gentlemen, or any three of them are appointed to treat with Workmen to rebuild the Old Bridge over Banister River and to take Bond with good and sufficient Securities of the Undertaker for the performance thereof

**21 May 1761, HCPB 3, p. 233**

Ordered that Daniel Terry and his Male Tithables, Anthony Colquit and his, those under Stephen Norton at Harrison's Quarter, William Martin, William Daniel, William Hodges, and those under James Brewis at Cockes Quarter, those belonging to John Coleman, William Thompson, and John Williams, do Work on the Road whereof Moses Terry is Surveyor

**18 June 1761, HCPB 3, p. 235**

Ordered that Thomas Green, Gent. be Summoned to appear at the next Court to shew cause (if any he hath) why he has not complied with his Agreement on Building a Bridge over Banister River

**18 June 1761, HCPB 3, p. 236**

In Pursuance of an Order of the last Court and a Report thereupon, it is Ordered that a Road be opened from Banister New Bridge to Difficult New Bridge and Peter Irby is appointed Surveyor thereof, and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair, According to Law

**18 June 1761, HCPB 3, p. 240**

Ordered that the Road called Hickeys Road crossing Wins[?] Creek be continued along the New Way opened by John Harness

**18 June 1761, HCPB 3, p. 240**

Ordered that George Boyd, Thomas Douglass, and William Douglass (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do view lay off and Mark the nearest best and most convenient Way for a Road from Boyd's Ferry to Banister New Bridge and return a Report thereupon to the Court

**18 June 1761, HCPB 3, p. 253**

David Wall is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Daniel Wall and it is Ordered that he, with the Male labouring Tithable Persons at Braxton's Quarter, Thomas Comer, Micajah Francis, Richard Scogans' Male Labouring Tithes, John Wall, & the said Daniel Wall, do forthwith Clear and keep the s<sup>d</sup>. Road in repair from said David Wall's Ferry to the Stoney Hill towards Wades Ferry according to Law

**18 June 1761, HCPB 3, p. 254**

William Roberts is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Stoney Hill on Wade's Ferry Road to the said Ferry, and also from the fork to Cargills Foard, and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithables at Selden's Quarter, John Tinsley's, Manoah Tinsley, Abraham Maury, Hampton Wades, and Robert Wade's Tithes, do forthwith Clear and keep the said Roads in repair According to Law

**18 June 1761, HCPB 3, p. 255**

On the Petition of Abraham Rogers License is granted him to keep Ferry over Dan River opposite to his own House, Provided he gives Bond and Security as the Law directs

**16 July 1761, HCPB 3, p. 268**

Ordered that John Lawson, William Payne, and Richard Kerby Jun<sup>r</sup>. (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View the Way from the Landing of Abraham Rogers on Dan River to this Courthouse and also from the s<sup>d</sup> River on the other side to the Country line and Report to the next Court whether a Road may be conveniently laid off or not

**16 July 1761, HCPB 3, pp. 268-269**

Thomas Spragin Jun<sup>r</sup>. is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Charles Bostick and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**16 July 1761, HCPB 3, p. 270**

William Cornelius is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Hance Hendrick and it is Ordered that he with James Hogan, Lewis Green, William Astin, William Owen, John Owen, John Dean, John Chipman, Alexander Debity, Edmund Floyd, Richard Southerton, Charles Hickey, James Cargill, and Thomas Gibbs do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**16 July 1761, HCPB 3, pp. 278-279**

*[Constable district with a road as part of the boundary]*

Uriah Cammeron is appointed Constable in the room of John Chisum, and the said Uriah came into Court and duly qualified in the said Office and his District is to be from Benjamin Clements's to John Harnesses and down Hickeys Road to Tyinn's old Cabbin, and from thence to Stanton at Thomas's Ferry

**17 July 1761, HCPB 3, pp. 280-281**

John Cox is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of John Talbot and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**20 August 1761, HCPB 3, p. 306**

Joseph Ashby is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Nicholls's Mill to William Russell's old place and it is Ordered that he with John Smith, William Scott, John Wooten, Francis Willard, Samuel Lewis, Edward Northern, Nicholas Willard, John Ashby, and Charles Cooper do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**20 August 1761, HCPB 3, pp. 309-310**

A Report in the Words and figures following, to wit, "We the Subscribers being Qualified as the Law directs before Rob<sup>t</sup> Wade one of his Majestys Justices of the Peace for the said County have Viewed the way within mentioned and find it Convenient for a Road and Ferry to cross at the Landing Place over Dan River at Abram Rogers as Witness our hands this 19<sup>th</sup> August 1761 Jn<sup>o</sup> Lawson, W<sup>m</sup> Payn, Rich<sup>d</sup> Kerby

**22 August 1761, HCPB 3, p. 336**

On the Motion of James Mackendree License is granted him to keep an Ordinary at his house near Banister Bridge, he having first together with Theophilus Lacy and Robert Wade jun<sup>r</sup>. his Securities entered into Bond and Acknowledged the same

**22 August 1761, HCPB 3, p. 336**

Samuel Cox and Alexander Nelson are appointed (being first Sworn before a Majestrate of this County) to View Banister New Bridge and Report to the next Court their Opinions of the Sufficiency or insufficiency thereof

**17 September 1761, HCPB 3, p. 339**

Samuel Roberts is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Roberts Ferry to this Courthouse and it is Ordered that he with James Cary, Alexander Moore, Patrick Fitz Gerald and his son Garrot, Samuel Davis and his Male Tithables, John Davis, Christopher Snead, Thomas Spencer and his, Henry Farmer, George Stubblefield, John Moore, James Macbe, William Owen, Thomas Wilson and Talman Harbour do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**17 September 1761, HCPB 3, p. 341**

Ordered that William Drew and his Gang, and James Daniel and his Gang, do assist Peter Irby in opening a Road from Difficult Bridge to Banister lower Bridge and that afterwards they return to their former Stations

**17 September 1761, HCPB 3, p. 342**

Francis Shackelford is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of James Roberts jun<sup>r</sup>. Gent. and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair, According to Law

**15 October 1761, HCPB 3, p. 345**

Ordered that the Male Labouring Tithables belonging to Ezekiel Slaughter and John Philpott, Joseph Smith, and Thomas Hornsby be added to the Gang belonging to the Road whereof William Gent is Surveyor

**19 November 1761, HCPB 3, p. 349**

James Collings is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Thomas's Ferry to William Laws's Road, and it is Ordered that he with William Short, Cornelius Short, Thomas Casey, Francis Luck, Thomas Tinsley, John Bates, Gent., his Male Tithables, Mary Eckhols's, William Thomas, and all others convenient, do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**19 November 1761, HCPB 3, p. 354**

Samuel Cox and Alexander Nelson, who were Appointed to View Banister New Bridge, returned their Report in these Words and figures following, to wit, pursuant [*blank space in book*]

**19 November 1761, HCPB 3, p. 371**

[In the case of Henry Wade vs. William Martin; William Martin is to:]  
carry two hogsheads of Tob<sup>o</sup> to Bollings Warehouse for the said Henry Wade

**17 December 1761, HCPB 3, p. 382**

John Scurlock is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of John Martin and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**17 December 1761, HCPB 3, p. 382**

John Owen is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Duncan Smith Deceased, and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**17 December 1761, HCPB 3, p. 382**

William Payne is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Nathaniel Terry and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road and the Male Tithables belonging to William M<sup>c</sup>Daniel, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**17 December 1761, HCPB 3, p. 382**

Richard Griffin is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Armstrongs Ferry to Aaron's Creek and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons belonging to John Armstrong, William Stokes, Gent., Hampton Wade, George Boyd, William Boyd, James Boyd, John Boyd, Robert Wade jun<sup>r</sup>. Gent., Nash Glidwell, Thomas Tindall, Francis Lovesay, James Hembry, Francis Tucker, Obadiah Smith, Elisabeth Stones, Seth Pettipool, John Bracy, Zechariah Baker, Alexander Roberts, Ralph Griffin, and Samuel Griffin, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**17 December 1761, HCPB 3, p. 383**

On the Motion of John Laws License is granted him to keep Ferry from his Landing on Banister River to the opposite side Whereupon the said John with William M<sup>c</sup>Daniel and Owen Sullivant, his Securities entered into Bond and Acknowledged the same

**18 February 1762, HCPB 3, p. 389**

Arthur Bearding is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of William Adkinson and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**18 February 1762, HCPB 3, p. 389**

William Powell is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of John Light and it is Ordered that he with William Childree, Joseph Irby, Thomas Hilton, Benjamin Dickson, James Mackendree's Male Tithables, and Travis Tune, do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**19 February 1762, HCPB 3, p. 394**

Ambrose Foster is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of David Brandon and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**19 February 1762, HCPB 3, p. 394**

James Legrand is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of John Lawson and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**19 February 1762, HCPB 3, pp. 394-395**

Ordered that the Collector, out of the Depositum in his Hands, pay Nathaniel Terry Heir at law of Joseph Royall, Decd. One thousand four hundred and ninety pounds Tobacco for Sign Boards prepared by the said Joseph Royall in his Lifetime for the use of this County

**19 February 1762, HCPB 3, p. 402**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against James Cary for not keeping the Road in Repair whereof he is Surveyor, it appearing that the s<sup>d</sup>. Defendant hath been duly Summoned to answer the same and not appearing (although solemnly called) Therefore it is Considered by the Court that he make his Fine to our Lord the King by the payment of Fifteen shillings and that he pay costs, And that he be taken &c.

**19 February 1762, HCPB 3, p. 403**

William Covington is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Thomas Covington and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**19 February 1762, HCPB 3, p. 411**

Ordered that the Collector, out of the Depositum in his Hands, pay Joshua Powell Forty shillings for Repairing Banister old Bridge

**19 February 1762, HCPB 3, pp. 411-412**

A Report returned in the Words and figures following, to wit,  
Halifax S<sup>c</sup> In Obedience to an Order of the County Court of Halifax, we the Subscribers being Sworn as the Law directs, have Viewed and laid off a Road leading from this Court House towards Bedford Court House, and find the same will be Advantageous to several of the Inhabiters of this County, as well as Travelers Certified by us this 19<sup>th</sup> Feb<sup>r</sup> 1762 Tho Dillard jun<sup>r</sup>., Tho Faris, James Doss” which being and heard is Admitted to Record

**19 February 1762, HCPB 3, p. 412**

William Collings is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of William Marchbanks, and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do, forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**19 February 1762, HCPB 3, p. 412**

George Willcox is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Banister great Falls to Nixes Town, and it is Ordered that he with his former Gang, William Collings and his Gang, and James Doss and his Gang, do forthwith lay open and Clear the said Road, and afterwards that the said two last mentioned Gangs return to their former Stations

**19 February 1762, HCPB 3, p. 412**

James Leak is appointed to open the New Road from this Courthouse to Banister great Falls and it is Ordered that Alexander Caldwell and his Gang, Thomas Faris and his, and John Scurlock do Assist in opening the same

**19 February 1762, HCPB 3, p. 413**

On the Motion of John Ward Gent. License is granted him to keep a Ferry from his Landing on this side Stanton River to his own Land on the opposite side provided he Gives Bond as the Law directs at the next Court, and he is Allowed the same Rates as the other Ferries on the same River

**20 February 1762, HCPB 3, p. 425**

Ordered that Hance Hendrick, James Roberts, James Hogan, and John Bean or any three of them (being first Sworn as the Law directs), do View, lay off, and mark the best nearest and most Convenient way for a Road from Lawson's Road to the Country line opposite Lumkin's Ferry and return a Report thereupon to the next Court

**20 February 1762, HCPB 3, p. 426**

John Ward with Clement Read jun<sup>r</sup>. and Paul Carrington, Gentlemen his Securities entered into Bond as the Law directs for a Ferry, License for the same being granted by this Court Yesterday

**18 March 1762, HCPB 3, p. 432**

On the Petition of sundry Inhabitants of this County it is Ordered that John Hancock and William Macbee who were formerly appointed Surveyors of the Road from this Courthouse to the Reedy Bottom Foard on Dan River do forthwith lay open and Clear the said Road with the Gangs then allotted them

**18 March 1762, HCPB 3, p. 432**

On the Motion of James Legrand License is granted him to keep a Ferry from the Reedy bottom Foard to his own Land on the opposite side of Dan River Whereupon the said James with Clement Reed j<sup>r</sup>. Gent. his Security entered into Bond as the Law directs and Acknowledged the same

**18 March 1762, HCPB 3, p. 432**

John Carter is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of James Legrand and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**18 March 1762, HCPB 3, p. 435**

George Stubblefield is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Isham Womack, and it is Ordered that he, with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**18 March 1762, HCPB 3, p. 435**

Benjamin Clement is appointed Surveyor of the Road from his own Ford on Stanton River to John Ward's Road below George Wilcox's leading to this Courthouse, and it is Ordered that he, with the Male labouring Tithable Persons at Smith's Quarter, John Callaway, John Flynn, James Flannacan, Gorum Brown, Isaac Clement, and Benjamin Clement jun<sup>r</sup>. do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**18 March 1762, HCPB 3, p. 435**

Thomas Childrey is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Denet Abney, and it is Ordered that he, with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**18 March 1762, HCPB 3, pp. 437-438**

Ordered that Jeremiah Ward, Robert Dalton, Arthur Bearding, and John Wheeler or any three of them (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View the Way from William Adkinson's on Pigg River, to John Ward's on Stanton and Report to the Court whether the same be Convenient for a Road or not

**18 March 1762, HCPB 3, p. 457**

Ordered that Richard Brown, John Brewis, and William Drew (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient way from Hunts Ferry to the Cow Foard on Banister and return a Report thereupon to the Court

**20 May 1762, HCPB 3, pp. 460-461**

*Grand Jury presentments*

the Surveyor of the Road from Sandy River to flat Rock, the Surveyor of the Road from Wynne's Road to Sandy River, the Surveyor of the Road from Benjamin Terry's to Samuel Harris's, the Surveyor of the Road from Harris's to Leatherwood Chappel, the Surveyor of the Road from William Laws's to James Collings's Road, the Surveyor of the Road from Banister Bridge to Fontaine's Houses, the Surveyor of the Road from Sandy River to Stinking River, and Alexander Caldwell [*blank in book*]

**20 May 1762, HCPB 3, p. 461**

Robert Wooding, Gent. is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the Room of Peter Irby, and it is Ordered that he with the Male Labouring Tithable Persons belonging to William Irby, John Camp, John Tuck, John Culverson, Peter Irby, Peter Bryant, John Dean, and George Dean do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**20 May 1762, HCPB 3, p. 461**

Ordered that John Dickey, Robert Throgmorton and Almon Gwynn (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View lay off & mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road from Banister New Bridge to Wooding's Mill and return a Report thereupon to the Court

**20 May 1762, HCPB 3, p. 462**

John McMichael is Appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Jabez Evans and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**20 May 1762, HCPB 3, pp. 465-466**

Meshach Turner is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Isaac Martin and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith Clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**20 May 1762, HCPB 3, p. 466**

On the Motion of John Laws License is granted him to keep Ordinary at his Ferry on Banister River for one Year Whereupon the said John, together with Benjamin Lankford and William Wright his Securities entered into Bond as the Law directs and Acknowledged the same

*[Note: Plea Book 3 ends on May 20, 1762; Plea Book 4 begins on May 19, 1763. No volume or collection of court orders for the intervening 12 months has been located.]*

**19 May 1763, HCPB 4, pp. 3-4**

*Grand Jury presentments*

The Surveyor of the new Road from James M<sup>c</sup>Kendrees to Hunts Ferry for not keeping the same in repair according to Law. The Surveyor of the Road from Difficult to Russells for the same. The Surveyor of the Road from Samuel Harris's to the Chappel for the same. The Surveyor of the Road from Cherrystone to Stinking River for the same. The Surveyor of the Road from the Courthouse to William Laws ford

**19 May 1763, HCPB 4, p. 10**

James Stewart is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof William Covington was Surveyor, And it is ordered that the said James with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**19 May 1763, HCPB 4, p. 10**

Redmon Fallon is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Falling Creek to Sandy River and it is ordered that the said Redmon with the Male labouring Tithables belonging to himself, to Isaac Dodson, John Barnes, Jasper Billing, David Lay, John Billings, John Stone, Reuben Dodson, Thomas Billings, Francis Rose, William Shelton, John Yates, Isaac Gross, Thomas Smith, Edward Smith, and Edward Short, Joseph Short, & John Smith do clear & keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**19 May 1763, HCPB 4, p. 10**

Peter Perkins is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Sandy River to the Country line, And it is ordered that the said Peter with the Male labouring Tithables belonging to himself, to William Bean (Gideon Marr), Robert Hooker, John Hardeman, James Denton, Henry Stone, John Chadwell, George Russell, William Dunken, Edward Sweaton[?], John Lankford, John Keysterson, William Dunken, Edward Cahill, Isaac Denton, James Dunken, and Valentine Gibson, do clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**19 May 1763, HCPB 4, pp. 10-11**

On the Petition of Thomas Billings to turn the Road leading through his Plantation it is ordered that Henry Lansford, George Young, Thomas Smith and John Smith or any three of them being first sworn before a Justice of the Peace for this County do view the said Road as also the way which the Petitioner proposes to turn the same and make a report to the Court of the conveniences & inconveniences that will attend the turning thereof

**19 May 1763, HCPB 4, p. 11**

Jonathan Woodson is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Fall Creek to the middle fork of Sandy Creek and it is ordered that the said Jonathan with the Male labouring Tithables belonging to himself, to Samuel Harris, Jacob Certain, Benjamin Lawless, Lawrence Barker, William Barker, Thomas Ayres, James Cargill, William Holder, and the Gang that formerly worked on the said Road, do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**19 May 1763, HCPB 4, p. 11**

Elijah King is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the middle fork of Sandy Creek to Johns Run and it is ordered that the said Elijah with the Male labouring Tithables belonging to himself, Benjamin Terry, Joseph Terry (son of Benjamin), Peter Terry and Benjamin Terry jun<sup>r</sup>. do clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**19 May 1763, HCPB 4, p. 19**

William Payne is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the stead of Nathaniel Terry, Gent. and it is ordered that the said William with the Male labouring Tithables belonging to Joseph Pulliam, Nathaniel Terry, Thomas Robinson, John Dean, Thomas Scott, Richard Murphey, and Daniel Ayres do clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**20 May 1763, HCPB 4, p. 42**

Robert Wooding, Thomas Green and Thomas Tunstall or any two of them are appointed to contract with an undertaker to build a Wharf or erect a Causeway in this county opposite Blanks's Ferry and to bring in the charge thereof at laying the next County Levy

**20 May 1763, HCPB 4, p. 43**

Ordered that the Surveyor of Fuquas Ferry Road with the Gang under his direction open and clear the Road leading out of the said Fuquas Road to the old Ford and cut down the Banks of the River so that Waggon may pass across the same

**16 June 1763, HCPB 4, p. 53**

John Stone is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof Redmon Fallon was Surveyor And it is ordered that the said John with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**16 June 1763, HCPB 4, pp. 53-54**

Thomas Tunstall is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof John Owen was Surveyor and it is ordered that the said Thomas with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**17 June 1763, HCPB 4, p. 96**

John Dunkley is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof Moses Terry was Surveyor and it is ordered that the said John with the Gang belonging to the s<sup>d</sup> Road do clear & keep the same in repair according to Law

**17 June 1763, HCPB 4, p. 97**

Alexander Caldwell is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Banister Ford to the Courthouse of this County, and it is ordered that the said Alexander with the Gang belong to the said Road do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**17 June 1763, HCPB 4, p. 100**

Haman Crite is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Mayo old Fort to Smiths River and it is ordered that the said Haman with all the Male labouring Tithables between South Mayo and the said Smiths River do clear & keep the same in repair according to Law

**17 June 1763, HCPB 4, p. 100**

Patrick Sheilds is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Sandy River to Leatherwood Chappell, And it is ordered that the said Patrick with all the Male labouring Tithables within four Miles of the said Road do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**17 June 1763, HCPB 4, pp. 108-109**

Robert Wooding, Robert Wade and James Roberts Jun<sup>r</sup>. Gent. Or any two of them are appointed to apply to the County Court of Lunenburg for that Court to appoint some of its Members to meet the said Wooding, Wade & Roberts and in conjunction with them to contract with an undertaker to build a Bridge across the Staunton River at the most convenient place between the Mouth of Little Roanoke River and Blanks's Ferry to which order Thomas Dillard, Gent. dissented

**21 July 1763, HCPB 4, p. 117**

Ordered that Nathaniel Abney Surveyor of Hunts Ferry Road below Catawba Creek with the Gang under his direction open a Road from said Hunts Ferry Road to Vaughans Ford

**21 July 1763, HCPB 4, p. 119**

On the motion of Robert Wooding, Gent. it is ordered that Andrew Wade, Fulker Fulkerson, John Legrande, and Thomas Tunstall, or any three of them being first sworn before a Justice of the Peace for this County do view and mark of the most convenient way for a Road from the Courthouse Road between the Plantations of the said Thomas Tunstall & Benjamin Abbott to the said Robert Woodings Mill & make report thereof to the Court

**21 July 1763, HCPB 4, p. 119**

On the petition of Nathaniel Terry Gent setting forth that the Road leading from this Courthouse to his Ferry runs through his Plantation and is very prejudicial thereto and therefore praying that the same may be turned It is ordered that Jacob Dye, Thomas Robinson, John Dean & John Caldwell or any three of them being first sworn before a Justice of the Peace for this County do view the said Road and also the way which the Petitioner proposes to turn the same and make report to the Court of the conveniences and inconveniences that may attend the turning thereof

**21 July 1763, HCPB 4, p. 119**

Benjamin Abbott is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Difficult Creek to Chandlers Bridge exclusively and it is ordered that the said Benjamin, with the Male labouring Tithables below the said Bridge do clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**21 July 1763, HCPB 4, p. 120**

Marston Green is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Chandlers Bridge inclusively to Terrible Creek by Russells and it is ordered that the said Marston with all the Male labouring Tithables above the said Bridge do clear & keep the same in repair according to Law

**21 July 1763, HCPB 4, p. 127**

William Hoskins, Andrew Wade, Peter Irby and Samuel Cox or any three of them are appointed to examine Staunton River from Blanks's Ferry up to the Mouth of little Roanoke and fix upon

the most convenient place for erecting a Bridge across the said River & make report thereof to the next Court

**18 August 1763, HCPB 4, p. 170**

Ordered that James Legrande, Peter Rogers and John Smith being first sworn before a Majistrate for this County do view and mark off the most convenient way for a Road from the Reedy bottom to or near said Peter Rogers's Race paths & make report thereof to the Court

**18 August 1763, HCPB 4, p. 170**

Ordered that William Mackbee, Vardry Mackbee, Daniel Williams, and Griffith Dickinson or any three of them being first sworn a Majistrate of this County do view & mark off the most convenient way for a Road from the Courthouse to the Reedy bottom ford & make report thereof to the Court

**19 August 1763, HCPB 4, p. 202**

Alexander Caldwell is appointed Surveyor of the Road from his House on Banister River to the Courthouse and it is ordered that the said Alexander with the male labouring Tithables belonging to James Leak, Joseph Leak, John Lewis, Andrew Polson, Hugh Cameron & Charles Stewart do clear & keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**15 September 1763, HCPB 4, p. 210**

Robert Wooding, James Roberts and John Coleman, Gent. Or any two of them are appointed to apply to the County Court of Lunenburg for an order of that Court appointing some of the Members thereof to meet the said Robert Wooding, James Roberts and John Coleman and in conjunction with them to agree with an Undertaker to build a Bridge across Staunton River at or near Blanks's Ferry

**20 October 1763, HCPB 4, p. 220**

Thomas Douglass is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Boyds ferry to Pole Bridge on Mirey Creek, And it is ordered that the said Thomas with the Male labouring Tithables belonging to Scare Torian, Peter Torian, Andrew Torian, Andrew M<sup>c</sup>Cool, Sylvester Junel, Patrick Boyd, John Douglass, Mark Thomas, Alexander Douglass, William Younger, George Boyd, Benjamin Harrison, Jacob Evans and James Davenport do clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**20 October 1763, HCPB 4, p. 220**

George Evans is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Pole Bridge to Pole cat Creek And it is ordered that the said George with the Male labouring Tithables belonging to Ezekiel Slaughter, William Gent, Bartlet Gwin, Daniel Terry, John Moore, Garrot Fitzgerald, John Atkinson, and Littleberry Strange do clear & keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**20 October 1763, HCPB 4, p. 222**

Robert Wooding, Thomas Green, and Thomas Tunstall or any two of them are appointed to let to the lowest Bidder the building of a Bridge across Difficult Creek on the Road leading from Boyds to Stewarts Ferry & to bring in the charge thereof at laying the next County Levy

**17 November 1763, HCPB 4, p. 224**

Tully Choice is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Snow Creek Road to his Mill, and it is ordered that the said Tully with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**15 December 1763, HCPB 4, p. 228**

Ordered that the Male labouring Tithables belonging to W<sup>m</sup> Mackbee, William Rickman, Vardry Mackbee, Daniel Williams, Shadrack Going, Peter Rickman, James Baty, John Davidson, John Frederick Miller, Haman Miller, William Owen, James Smallwood Owen, John Bates at his Quarter, Thomas Wilson, John Noble, and Henry Dixon be added to the Gang and work on the Road whereof Moses Echols is Surveyor

**15 December 1763, HCPB 4, p. 228**

John Scurlock is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the fork below the Courthouse to Banister Bridge And it is ordered that the said John with the Gang that formerly worked under John Martin together with other hands who live convenient to the said Road and who do not work on any other do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**16 February 1764, HCPB 4, pp. 229-230**

On the motion of Nathaniel Barksdale license is granted him to keep a Ferry in this County from his Landing to the Land of James Hunt in Charlotte County And it is ordered that the said Nathaniel do keep one good Boat and two Hands constantly to attend the said Ferry And that he give Bond and Security in the Clerks Office for the same according to Law

**16 February 1764, HCPB 4, p. 230**

James Stewart is appointed Surveyor of the Road from his Ferry to Difficult Bridge, And it is ordered that the said James with the Gang belonging to the said Road, do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**16 February 1764, HCPB 4, p. 234**

On the motion of Richard Thurman for liberty to turn the Road leading through his Plantation It is ordered that Benjamin Clements, Adam Clements, and James Flanacan or any two of them being first sworn before a Majistrate of this County do view the said Road as also the way which the Petitioner proposes to turn the same and make report to the Court of the conveniences and inconveniences that will attend the turning thereof

**15 March 1764, HCPB 4, p. 253**

Joshua Powell is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof John Scurlock was Surveyor And it is ordered that the said Joshua with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear & keep the same in repair according to Law

**15 March 1764, HCPB 4, p. 255**

Nathaniel Terry and Theophilus Lacy, Gent. are appointed to agree with an Undertaker for the building of a Bridge across Burches Creek where the River Road crosses it and to bring in the charges thereof at laying the next County levy

**15 March 1764, HCPB 4, p. 260**

Jeremiah Pate is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Mirey Creek to Green Bridge over Banister River And it is Ordered that the said Jeremiah with the Male labouring Tithables belonging to himself, John Moore, Garrot Fitzgerald, Jacob Evans, Benjamin Harrison, George Boyd, George Evans, Adam Winders, James Owen, William Younger, Joseph Land, Evan Ragland, Joshua Eppes, John Dickie, Richard Daniel, William Kerley, John Bartley, (Samuel Bentley), John Northern, Solomon Owen, Edward Owen, Richard Eckols, David Powell, William Gent, Ezekiel Slaughter, and James Davenport, do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**15 March 1764, HCPB 4, p. 262**

Lewis Jenkins is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Chestnut Creek to Bobbets Road It is ordered that the said Lewis with all the Male labouring Tithables from Robert Largess's to the mouth of Chestnut Creek do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**15 March 1764, HCPB 4, pp. 262-263**

Francis Kerby is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Bobbets Road down to Hickies Road and it is ordered that the said Francis with the Male labouring Tithables from Robert Largess's down to James Dillard's do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**19 April 1764, HCPB 4, pp. 266-267**

Martin Brown is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof William Russell was Surveyor and it is ordered that the said Martin with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**19 April 1764, HCPB 4, p. 267**

Ordered that Griffith Dickerson, Charles Cauthorn & Isham Womack or any two of them do view and mark off the most convenient Way for a Road from the Glebe of Antrim Parish into the Road that leads from this Courthouse to Boyds Ferry and make report thereof to the Court

**17 May 1764, HCPB 4, p. 270**

William Glass is appointed Surveyor of the Road whereof William Vaughan was Surveyor. And it is ordered that the said William Glass with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**17 May 1764, HCPB 4, p. 271**

David Terry is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Glebe into the Road that leads to Roberts's Ferry. And it is ordered that the said David with the Male labouring Tithables belonging to the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup>. Alexander Gordon, Griffith Dickerson, Nathaniel Dickerson, William Wright, Benjamin Hancock, James Spradling, Thomas Staunton, Richard Staunton, Thomas Sandwich, and John Grizzle do clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**17 May 1764, HCPB 4, p. 273**

Henry Farley is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Peter Rogers's Race Path at Wynn's Creek to the Reedy Bottom. And it is ordered that the said Henry with the Male labouring Tithables belonging to himself, to Henry Kerby, Henry Kerbey Jun<sup>r</sup>., William Tinny, Henry Hardin,

Richard Brookes, James Watkins, William Henry Hardin, Thomas Pride, Mark Hardin, Edward Tinny, John Evans, Nathaniel Chapman, James Shepherd, Barbara Rogers, John Smith, Peter Rogers, James Legrande, Josiah Kerby, Charles Mulholland, John Bolling, Ambrose Foster, John Kerby, Henry Kerby, David Young, William Brandon, Francis Brandon, and David Brandon, do clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**17 May 1764, HCPB 4, p. 274**

John Carter is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Nathaniel Terrys Ferry Road to Irby's Creek. And it is ordered that the said John with the Male labouring Tithables belonging to [blank in book] Ossenbrook, Thomas Kendrick, Thomas Caison, William Caison, Richard Kerby, Michael Ossenbrook, Benjamin Bolling, William Seal, John Hancock, Daniel Ayres, do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**17 May 1764, HCPB 4, p. 274**

*Grand Jury presentments*

The Surveyor of the Road from this Courthouse to the place where Benjamin Clements's Road makes a fork. The Surveyor of the Road from this Courthouse to Roberts's Ferry on Dan River. The Surveyor of the Road from Samuel Harris's to James Roberts

**17 May 1764, HCPB 4, p. 274**

John Harrell is appointed Surveyor of the Road from William Lawsons Spring to the Country line. And it is ordered that the said John with all the Male labouring Tithables convenient to the said Road, do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**17 May 1764, HCPB 4, p. 274**

Thomas Robinson is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the double Creek to Dan River And it is ordered that the said Thomas with the Gang belonging to the said Road do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**21 June 1764, HCPB 4, p. 300**

Ordered that Robert Wooding, Gent. give Bond and Security to keep the Causeway opposite to Blanks's Ferry and the Bridge built by him across Difficult Creek in repair Seven Years to commence from the first Day of October last And that thereupon the Collector pay him the Sum of thirty one Pounds four Shillings and Six pence from the same out of the Countys money in his Hands

**21 June 1764, HCPB 4, p. 303**

Haman Miller is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Burches Creek to Mirey Creek And it is ordered that the said Haman with the Male labouring Tithables belonging to Micajah Watkins, Charles Wall, George Watkins, George Darden, Abner Harbour, Talmour Harbour, Philip Denum, Samuel Roberts, William Roberts, William Davis, David Jones, John Jones, Jabez Evans, Edmund Fitzgerald, William Chandler, William Donathan, George Green, Nathan Sullins, Richard Sullins, Josiah Sullins, Thomas Justice, Littleberry Strange, and Daniel Terry do clear and keep the same in repair according to Law

**23 June 1764, HCPB 4, p. 373**

Patrick Boyd is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Boyd's Ferry to David Walls Ford on Banister and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithables at the Quarter of the Honorable Peter Randolph Esq., Peter Torian and his, Andrew M<sup>c</sup>Cool and his, William Boyd, Silvester Junel[?], and John Armstrong do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**23 June 1764, HCPB 4, p. 373**

George Boyd (son of Patrick) is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Boyd's Ferry on Hico Creek down the River Dan, and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons following, to wit, James Boyd and his, John Boyd (son of Patrick), those belonging to Hampton Wade, Gent., and Robert Wade, Gent., deceased, Joel Hembre, Francis Lovesay, Francis Tucker, Obadiah Smith's (above Hico), Thomas Tindal, John Sullivan, Henry Pickett, Joel Whit, and William Griffin, do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in Repair according to Law

**23 June 1764, HCPB 4, p. 373**

Richard Griffin jun<sup>r</sup>. is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Hico Creek to Aarons Creek, and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons following, to wit, those belonging to Seth Pettipool, William Pettipool, Alexander Roberts, Richard Jones (Hico), Patrick Flyn, Robert Brewis, Abraham Tally, William Cannaday, Ralph Griffin jun<sup>r</sup>., Samuel Griffin, Peter Griffin, Howard Hurst, Richard Gregory, John Wall and John Hembre do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in Repair according to Law

**23 June 1764, HCPB 4, p. 374**

Benjamin Lawless is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Fall Creek to Echolls's Fork on Sandy Creek and it is Ordered that he with the Gang formerly under Jonathan Woodson do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**19 July 1764, HCPB 4, p. 377**

Jeremiah Pate is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Greens Bridge on Banister to Fontaines Houses and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons below the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**19 July 1764, HCPB 4, p. 377**

William Owen is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Fontaines Houses to Miery Creek, and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons above the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**19 July 1764, HCPB 4, p. 381**

Micajah Watkins is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the place and stead of Alexander Moore and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**19 July 1764, HCPB 4, p. 391**

Hugh M<sup>c</sup>hoon is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of John Sutton and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**19 July 1764, HCPB 4, p. 392**

Lewis Jenkins is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Snow Creek to Bobbits Road and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons following, to wit, William Lucas, Sherwood Atkinson, Henry Atkinson, Thomas Potter, Benjamin Jenkins, Benjamin Potter, James Daniel, William Daniel, Thomas Potter jun<sup>r</sup>., William Hynes, Meshach Willis, Robert Large, William Mullins, David Kerby, and John Kerby do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**19 July 1764, HCPB 4, p. 392**

John Laws is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Chestnut Creek to the place where Tully Choice is Surveyor, and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons following, to wit, Daniel Ward, William Frankham, Stephen Herd, Thomas Farler, Benj<sup>a</sup> Duncan, John Anderson, Thomas Duncan, William Beams, Edward Choat, and Reuben Keith do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**19 July 1764, HCPB 4, p. 392**

Thomas Sandwich is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Theophilus Lacy, Gent. and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road and the Male labouring Tithables belonging to Alexander Gordon, Clk., do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**16 August 1764, HCPB 4, p. 434**

Ordered that the Hands belonging to Joseph Moore, William Madkins, and Henry Dickson be added to the Gang under the direction of Hamon Miller

**16 August 1764, HCPB 4, p. 436**

John Rogers is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of John Harrelson and it is Ordered that the said John Rogers with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**18 October 1764, HCPB 5, p. 15**

John Medcalf is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Francis Shackelford and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair according to Law

**15 November 1764, HCPB 5, p. 18**

On the Motion of George Boyd jun<sup>r</sup> License is granted him to keep a fferry on Dan River opposite to Armstrongs fferry he giving Bond as the Law directs in the Clerks Office, and it is Ordered that he keep a sufficient Boat and two Hands to Attend the same

**15 November 1764, HCPB 5, p. 18**

Robert Farguson is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Russells to Difficult Creek in the room of Marston Green and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**15 November 1764, HCPB 5, p. 18**

John Williams is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Wooding’s Wharf to Edward Parker’s in the room of the said Parker, and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**15 November 1764, HCPB 5, pp. 18-19**

Armistead Watlington is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Difficult Bridge to Joseph Roberts’s and it is Ordered that he with his own Male labouring Tithables, John Clever’s, William Covington, and Thomas Covington, do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**15 November 1764, HCPB 5, p. 19**

Robert Wooding Gent. is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of William Drew and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**15 November 1764, HCPB 5, pp. 19-20**

Thomas Justice is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of George Evans and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**15 November 1764, HCPB 5, p. 21**

*Grand Jury presentments*

The Surveyor of the Road from Sandy River to Samuel Harris’s, From this Courthouse to Alexander Caldwell’s Ford, From Stinking River to Richard Parsons’s, From Bannister lower Bridge to Mirey Creek, From Bannister lower Bridge to the North River, From Leatherwood Hills to Thomas Billings and the undertaker of Bannister lower Bridge

**17 January 1765, HCPB 5, p. 22**

*County Levy*

To Haman Miller for building a Bridge over Burches Creek £ 16.0.0. or  
..... 2560 [lb. tob.]

**21 February 1765, HCPB 5, p. 29**

On the Motion of Archibald Gordon Gent it is Ordered that Shadrach Turner, Thomas Watson, and Joseph Polley (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View, lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road from Turkey Cock to intersect Slown’s Road and make Report thereof here to the Court

**21 February 1765, HCPB 5, pp. 29-30**

On the Motion of Archibald Gordon Gent. it is Ordered that Amos Richeson, Joseph Keaton, and John Herd (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View lay off and mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road from the head of Turkey Cock to the head of Snow Creek and make Report thereof here to the Court

**21 February 1765, HCPB 5, p. 30**

Ordered that James Hogan, John Owen, and William Paine or any two of them (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View lay off and mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road from Lewis Green's down to Terry's Road and make Report thereof here to the Court

**21 March 1765, HCPB 5, p. 34**

Isaac Dodson is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Redmon Fallon and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road and all the other Male labouring Tithable Persons convenient thereto do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**21 March 1765, HCPB 5, p. 34**

Joseph Ferguson is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Sweetings Fork to the House of James Roberts j<sup>r</sup>. Gent. in the room of Elijah King and it is Ordered that he with Francis Shackelford, Richard Murphy, Benjamin Scott, the said Elijah King, the Male Tithables belonging to Benjamin Terry and John Quarles, do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**18 April 1765, HCPB 5, p. 38**

Ordered that Robert Brooks, Nathan Turner, Valentine Nicks, and John Wallace of any three of them (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View, lay off and mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road out of Pryors Road crossing Hico above Jones's Quarter and from thence to Roysters fferry and make a Report thereof to the Court

**16 May 1765 HCPB 5, p. 46**

*Grand Jury presentments*

the Surveyor of the Road from the South fork of Catawba Creek into Russells Road for not keeping the same in repair according to Law, by information of James Bates, Gent. Walter Coles for Stopping the Road between his Plantations to Vaughans Ford by information of James Bates, Gent., the Surveyor of the Road from Sandy River to Samuel Harris's for not keeping the same in repair according to Law, the Surveyor of the Road from Sam<sup>l</sup> Harris's to Sandy Creek for the same, the Surveyor of the Road from this C. House to Alex<sup>t</sup> Caldwell's ford for the same, the Surveyor of the Road from Stinking River to Richard Parsons for the same, the Surveyor of the Road from Banister lower Bridge to Miery Creek for the same, the Surveyor of the Road from Banister lower Bridge to the North River for the same, the Surveyor of the Road from Leatherwood Hills to Tho<sup>s</sup> Billings for the same, the builder of Banister lower Bridge for not keeping it in repair

**16 May 1765, HCPB 5, p. 46**

On the Petition of sundry Inhabitants of this County it is Ordered that Robert Hutchinson, James Cox, Thomas Harget & George Young or any three of them (being first Sworn before a

Majestrate of this County as the Law directs) do View, lay off and mark the nearest best and most convenient way for a Road from the upper South ffork of Sandy River to Piggs Mill and return as Report thereof here to the Court

**16 May 1765, HCPB 5, p. 52**

Joshua Scurlock is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Great Pole Cat Creek to Sandy Creek in the room of George Stubblefield and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**20 June 1765, HCPB 5, p. 59**

Ordered that John Parr, John Hanby, and Ralph Shelton (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View, lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most Convenient way for a Road from the head of the South Mayo to Morgan Bryan's Road and return a Report thereof here to the Court

**20 June 1765, HCPB 5, p. 59**

Ordered that Frederick Fulkerson, Miles Jennings, and Haman Crite (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View, lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road from Morgan Bryan's Road to Smith's River, and return a Report thereof here to the Court

**20 June 1765, HCPB 5, pp. 59-60**

Ordered that William Bean, Thomas Edwards, & William Edwards (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View, lay off and mark the nearest, best and most Convenient way for a Road from Smith's River into the Road leading to this Courthouse and return a Report thereof here to the Court

**20 June 1765, HCPB 5, p. 63**

Ordered that John Light, John Brewis, William Drew, and Anthony Irby or any three of them do View the Road leading from Mary Mackendrees to Thomas Covingtons by Difficult Church and Report to the Court the conveniency or inconveniency thereof

**21 June 1765, HCPB 5, p. 96**

On the Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against Alexander Caldwell for not keeping the Road in repair Whereof he is Surveyor, it appearing that the said Defendant hath been duly Summoned and he not appearing to shew cause &c, it is Therefore considered by the Court that he make his fine to our Lord the King by the payment of Fifteen shillings (pursuant to the Act of Assembly in that Case made and provided) together with the Costs of these proceedings, and that he be taken &c

**15 August 1765, HCPB 5, pp. 134-135**

Robert Wooding, James Bates, Thomas Green, Edward Booker, Walter Coles, and Hampton Wade, Gentlemen or any five of them are appointed to View Banister Old Bridge and the Cow Ford and Report to the Court the most convenient place for building a Bridge and the best Fording place

**19 September 1765, HCPB 5, p. 181**

John Stone is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Country line to Sandy River and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons following, to wit, John Yates and his Gang, James Duncan, John Owen and his Hands, John Wilson and his, Valentine Hatcher and his, George Gray, Charles Duncan, John Stone j<sup>r</sup>., Sanders Southerland, and William Shelton do forthwith lay open, clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**19 September 1765, HCPB 5, pp. 181-182**

George Southerland is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Sandy River to Samuel Harris's and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons following, to wit, Edmund Fallon, William Monkus, Jacob Whitworth, William Gwin, Jasper Billing, William Southerland, Jessee Southerland, Absalom Bostick and his Hands, George Homes Gwin and his Hands, Abraham Little and Henry Bolling, do forthwith lay open, clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**20 September 1765, HCPB 5, p. 228**

Robert Wooding and Thomas Green Gent are appointed to lett to the lowest bidders the cutting down the Banks of Banister River at the Cow Ford, which being done the Letters afores<sup>d</sup> are to view and receive the same if they shall think fit and report the same to the Court

**21 September 1765, HCPB 5, p. 232**

James Davenport is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Miery Creek to Fontaines Houses and it is Ordered that he, with Moses Estes, Ambrose Arnold, Jacob Evans, Garrot Fitzgerald, Francis Arnold, Pyrant Easley, John Moore, & Benjamin Harrison Gent. his Male Tithables at his Quarter do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**17 July 1766, HCPB 5, p. 249**

Robert Chandler is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Marrowbone Creek to Smiths River and it is Ordered that he with Elisha Harbour and his Male labouring Tithables, Elijah Harbour, Francis Kingston, Jessee Lankston, Richard Whitt, Edward Whitt, Preston Kendrick, [*blank in book*] Cockram, Edward Cockram, John Gillaspie, William Edwards, Thomas Edwards, Thomas Edwards jr, [*blank in book*] Mays, James Edwards, William Rice, James Elkins, William Sams, John Sams, James Bolling, George Daniel (Charles Burris), John Bolling, John Ray, Merry Webb, Martin Webb, James Wilson, and William Dagg do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**17 July 1766, HCPB 5, p. 249**

George Allen is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Mill Creek Waters to Marrowbone Creek, and it is Ordered that he with George Poor, William Crump, Robert Crump, George Gray, John Akare, James Fee, Thomas Fee, Frederick Fitzgerald, Lambath Dodson, Reuben Dodson, Lambath Dodson j<sup>r</sup>, [*blank in book*] Hatton[?], David Whitt, Miles Jennings, John Jennings, Adam Loving Jun<sup>r</sup>., William Loving, (Leonard Vandegrift), Alexander Deputy, William Hays, James Seegs [Sugs?], [*blank in book*] Ratliff, Jacob Cogar, John Cogar, Henry Cogar, Joseph Cameron, John Camiel[?], David Lyles and Haman Critz to forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair according to Law

**17 July 1766, HCPB 5, p. 250**

John Phelps is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Robert Farguson, and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**17 July 1766, HCPB 5, p. 250**

James Turner Jun<sup>r</sup> is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Tho<sup>s</sup>. Tunstall and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**17 July 1766, HCPB 5, p. 258**

Robert Wooding, Hampton Wade, and William Stokes Gentlemen are Appointed to lett to the lowest Bidder the building of a Bridge over Banister River at the place where the old Bridge built by Thomas Green, stood, and it is Ordered that they take Bond and Security of the undertaker thereof to keep the same in good and sufficient repair five Years

**21 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 268**

Ordered that Jonathan Gibson, Peter Rogers, Isaac Johnson, and William Lawson (being first Sworn as the Law directs) do View the Road from Boyds Ferry to Wades Mill and from thence to the said Peter Rogers's and make Report to the Court about the Conveniency or inconveniency of the said Road

**21 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 268**

John Dickie is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Boyds Ferry to Walls Foard on Banister River and it is Ordered that he with Peter Torian, John Williams, Sear [or, Sciar?] Torian, Silvester Junal, William Boyd, Patrick Boyd, John Douglass, William Douglass, Thomas Douglass, and the Hands at the Quarter where the said Dickie is Overseer, do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**21 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 268**

Evan Ragland is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Fontaines Houses to the New Bridge on Banister and it is Ordered that he, with Thomas Greenwood and the Male Tithables under him, William Younger, Jeremiah Pate, Richard Daniel, Elkanah Lacy, Richard Finch, William Owen, William Carley, Alman Gwin and his Male Tithes, Benajah Parker and Richard Parker do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**21 August 1766, HCPB 5, pp. 269-270**

George Boyd is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Cow Ford to the River Road near his House, and it is Ordered that he with Richard Echols and his Male Tithables, James Echols, David Powell, Solomon Owen, William Owen, James Ralls, John Bentley, Samuel Bentley, John Northern, Henry Strange, Edward Bentley, James Owen, Micajah Estes, Elijah Estes, Joseph Land, and John Atkinson do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**21 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 271**

Robert Wooding, Hampton Wade and William Stokes Gentlemen or any two of them are appointed to Agree with John Armstrong and George Boyd Ferry keepers, for setting over the Inhabitants of this County to and from the Church on Dan River According to Law

**21 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 273**

On the Motion of Thomas Hope leave is given him to turn the Road leading from Armistead Watlington's to Stewarts Ferry

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 357**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from Sandy River to flat Rock for reasons appearing is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 357**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from Wynnes Road to Sandy River for reasons appearing is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 357**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from Benjamin Terry's to Samuel Harris's is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 357**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from Samuel Harris's to Leather Wood Chappel is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 357**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road leading over William Laws's fford to James Collings's Road is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 357**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from Fontaines Houses to Banister Lower Bridge is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 357**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from Sandy River to Stinking River on Hickeys Road is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 357**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from the South ffork of Catawba Creek into Russells Road is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 358**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from Sandy River to Samuel Harris's for reasons appearing is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, pp. 358-359**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from Samuel Harris's to Sandy Creek for reasons appearing is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 359**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from this Courthouse to Alexander Caldwell's for reasons appearing is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 359**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from Stinking River to Richard Parsons's for reasons appearing is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 359**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from Banister lower Bridge to Miery Creek, for reasons appearing is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 359**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from Banister lower bridge to the North River, for reasons appearing is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 359**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the Surveyor of the Road from Leatherwood Hills to Thomas Billings, for reasons appearing is Ordered to be Dismissed

**23 August 1766, HCPB 5, p. 359**

The Presentment of the Grand Jury for the Body of this County against the builder of Banister lower Bridge for reasons appearing is Ordered to be Dismissed

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 368**

Robert Wooding and George Boyd Gentlemen are Appointed to lett the Cutting down the Banks of Banister River at the Cow ffoard to the lowest Bidder According to a former Order of this Court

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 371**

Ordered that five of the most convenient Hands belonging to the Road whereof John Orrill Tunstall is Surveyor do work on the Road whereof James Turner is Surveyor

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 373**

Joseph Morton is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Banister to Sandy River, and it is Ordered that he with Joseph Polley, James Polley, John Pigg and his Male Tithables, Thomas Snelson, Robert Perryman, Shadrach Turner and his, Thomas Watson, John Watson, Thomas Bucknal, William Bucknal, Charles Rigney, William Tayler, Thomas Hardy, David Word, and John Nuckols, do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in Repair

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 373**

Meshack Turner is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Bookers Ferry to the Pole Bridge and it is Ordered that he with all the Male labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 374**

Benjamin Branham is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from the Pole Bridge to Allens Creek, and it is Ordered that he with all the Male labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road, do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 374**

Thomas Faris appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Allens Creek to Stinking River and it is Ordered that he with all the Male labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road, do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 374**

Hugh Henry is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Stinking River to Pigg River Road near the Great Lick and it is Ordered that he with all the Male labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 374**

Joseph Parsons is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Pigg River Road near the Great Lick to Great Cherry Stone Creek and it is Ordered that he with all the Male labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road, do forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 374**

Thomas Townsend is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from great Cherry Stone Creek to Banister River and it is Ordered that he with all the Male labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, pp. 374-375**

Garrot Fitzgerald is appointed Surveyor of the Road from the Pole Bridge to Pole Cat in the room of Thomas Justice and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in Repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 375**

Joseph Johnson is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Roberts's Ferry on the South side of Dan River to the Extent of his former Order, and it is Ordered that he with all the Male labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 375**

James Turner is appointed Surveyor of the Road according to his former distance, and it is Ordered that he with all the Male Labouring Tithable Persons convenient to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 375**

Thomas Spencer is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from this Courthouse to Akin's old Cabbin, and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithable Persons following, to wit, Thomas Wilson, George Stubblefield, Henry Farmer, Archibald Farmer, James Cary, John Moore and his Male Tithes, Littleberry Strange, William Donathan, John Noble, James Spradling and his, Francis Histelow and his, David Jones, Alexander Douglass, and Moses Echols and his, do forthwith Clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 375**

Samuel Roberts is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from this Courthouse to Akin's old Cabbin to Roberts's Ferry, and it is Ordered that he with the following Male labouring Tithable Persons, to wit, John Jones, Job Jones, George Dearden and his, Joseph Moore and his, William Hamblet and his, George Green, Samuel Davis, Nathan Sullins, Josiah Sullins, Talman Harbour, Abner Harbour, William Roberts jr, Charles Witts [or, Wills?] Tithables, John Boyd and Spencer Walton do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 377**

John Payne is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Stinking River old Road to Hickeys Old Road, and it is Ordered that he with the following Male labouring Tithable Persons, to wit, those belonging to Crispin Shelton, Abraham Shelton, Gabriel Shelton, John Payne, Abraham Motley, Thomas Greenwood, Lewis Shelton, John Savory, James Sloan, Edward Polly, Christopher Gorman, Richard Perryman, and John Chandler, do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 377**

Henry Kerby (Hanover) is Appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Wynne's Creek to the Reedy bottom on Dan River, in the room of Henry Farley, and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, pp. 377-378**

Henry M<sup>c</sup>Daniel is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Sloanes Road to the middle fork of Cherry Stone Creek, and it is Ordered that he with the following Male labouring Tithable Persons, to wit, James Sloane, Archibald Gordon, Gent., his Male Tithables, Abraham Payne, Gabriel Shelton, Abraham Motley, Philemon Payne, the Male Tithables at Lightfoots Quarter, and John Henry, do forthwith lay open clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 378**

Robert Nealy is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from the middle fork of Cherry Stone Creek to Turkey Cock Creek and it is Ordered that he with the following Male Labouring Tithable Persons, to wit, [blank in book] Randolph, John Justice, Thomas Justice, Israel Justice, John Justice, Archibald Grayham & his, Elisha Estes, John Medley, John Young, William Young, and William Roberts do forthwith lay open, clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**18 September 1766, HCPB 5, p. 378**

Amos Richeson is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Turkey Cock Creek to the head of Snow Creek and it is Ordered that he with the following Male labouring Tithable Persons, to wit, John Heard, James Roberts, John Hayle, William Breaden, Neil Roberts, William Candler, Randolph Gibson. Daniel M<sup>c</sup>bride, Thomas Cooper, Thomas Cooper jun<sup>r</sup>., John Ison, George Ison, William Ison, William Beams, William Heard, George Heard, Hugh Innes and Archibald Gordon, Gent., their Tithables, Jeremiah Murray, William Murray, Richard Runington, William Hunsman, Joseph Keaton, Tully Choice, John M<sup>c</sup>Greeff[?], Rowland Judd, William Hayle, James Holley, Thomas Murray, James Meridith, John M<sup>c</sup>Kenney, John Hunsman, Thomas Morris, Terry M<sup>c</sup>Daniel, Thomas Corrie, William Stenley, John Stenley, William Stenley j<sup>r</sup>. and William Lang do forthwith lay open, clear, and keep the said Road in Repair According to Law

**16 October 1766, HCPB 5, p. 383**

Ordered that the Hands belonging to the Roads whereof John Armstrong and Peter Rogers are Surveyors do lay open and clear the New Road Viewed and Mark'd by John Lawson & others

**16 October 1766, HCPB 5, p. 387**

On the Motion of Daniel Handkins for leave to turn the Road leading below the Plantation of John Watson, it is Ordered that Thomas Townsend, John Morton, Joseph Austin & Joseph Polley or any three of them (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View the old Road and the Way proposed by the said Daniel Handkins and Report their Opinions thereupon here to the Court

**16 October 1766, HCPB 5, p. 387**

Ordered that James Cox, Henry Lansford, and Thomas Harget or any two of them (being first Sworn before a Majistrate of this County as the Law directs) do View lay off and Mark the nearest, best and most convenient way for a Road from Hickeys old Road at the uppermost South branch of Sandy River to this Courthouse and make a Report thereupon here to the Court

**16 October 1766, HCPB 5, p. 387**

Robert Wooding, Hampton Wade, and James Bates, Gent. Or any two of them are appointed to View the Bridge built over Banister River by Haman Miller and Report their Opinions of the Sufficiency or insufficiency thereof here to the Court

**18 December 1766, HCPB 5, p. 391**

On the Motion of Robert Wooding, Gent., it is Ordered that the following Hands be Added to the Gang belonging to the Road whereof he is Surveyor, to wit, those belonging to William Hoskins, Gent., Samuel Apperson's at his Plantation, Philmer Wells and his Male Tithables, Smith Johnson, Benjamin Smith, John Roberts and his, John Echols and his, and Simon Holt and his

**18 December 1766, HCPB 5, p. 391**

Ezekiel Slaughter is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of William Gent and it is Ordered that he with the Gang belonging to the said Road and his own Male Labouring Tithables, do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**18 December 1766, HCPB 5, p. 391**

Joseph Liggon is appointed Surveyor of the Road from Wades Ferry to the Stony Hill, and it is Ordered that he with the Male labouring Tithables belonging to Richard Jones, Lewis Burwell, Esq., Robert Wade, and Miles Seldon Clk, do forthwith clear and keep the same in repair According to Law

**18 December 1766, HCPB 5, pp. 396 -397**

*County Levy*

To Haman Miller for building a Bridge over Banister River £ 94.19.0. or  
..... . 15192 [lb. tob.]

To Robert Wooding Gent., for cutting the Banks of Banister River at the Cow Foard £ 5.0.0. or  
..... . 800 [lb. tob.]

**19 February 1767, HCPB 5, p. 400**

William Rice is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Goose Island Foard to Cascade Creek, and it is Ordered that he with Benjamin Hubbard, Thomas Edwards, Henry Rice, James Edwards, William Murphy, Preston Kendrick, Nathan Cockram, Edward Cockram, Richard Whitt, Edmund Whitt, Henry Delap, Daniel Blevins, John Rice, Peter Mullins, John Harris, David Harris, Joseph Harris, Isaac Buckston, Gilbert Murphy, Thomas Hubbard, and John Edwards do forthwith clear, and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

**19 February 1767, HCPB 5, p. 400**

George Russell is appointed Surveyor of the Road leading from Cascade Creek to the Old Road, and it is Ordered that he with Isaiah Watkins and his Male Tithables, Peter Perkins and his, John Paine, David Paine, Joseph Cotton, John Lankford, Robert Hooker, Thomas Strong, Richard Adams, Valentine Gibson, Edward Sweeting, William Hooker, Jeremiah Walker, Nicholas Perkins and his Male Tithables, John Chadwell and his, John Hardeman, Samuel Goff and his, Gideon Marr and his, Henry Stone and his and Patrick Stitt[?] do forthwith clear and keep the said Road in repair According to Law

*[Note: This was the last road order recorded before the division of the county and the creation of Pittsylvania County from Halifax County (1 June 1767).]*

## INDEX

This index is arranged by subject: Bridges and Causeways; Churches, Chapels, Glebes, Meeting Houses, Parishes; County and Virginia Government; Ferries; Ferry Landings and Other Landings (including Wharves); Fords; Land Features; Mills, Mill Dams, and Mill Races; Miscellaneous Subjects (houses, landmarks, neighborhoods, plantations, quarters, stores, towns, etc.); Ordinaries and Taverns; Personal Names; Rivers, Runs, Springs, Creeks, and other Water Features; Roads

*Note: In this index, a question mark after a word or group of words signifies that what precedes it appears possible or probable but is not absolutely specified or legible in the text of the order book entry. A question mark is also used in a few cases where the spelling of a word or a name is partly, but not completely, legible.*

*A number in parentheses after a page number indicates the number of entries for the index subject on that page.*

*A word or group of words in parentheses indicates additional information on the subject from the text. For example, see “bridge on Banister near the falls (location to be viewed)” indexed under Bridges and Causeways. A word or group of words in brackets, sometimes headed “Note” indicates additional information on that subject not actually stated in the text. For example, see “the Country line, [Note: This term commonly referred to the line between Virginia and North Carolina.]” indexed under County and Virginia Government.*

## **Bridges and Causeways**

Banister bridge/Banister River bridge (including an entry for the bond for building the bridge), 1(2)

bridge to be built at the Cow ford on Banister River where the bridge formerly stood, 4

bridge over Banister at the Cow ford/the Cow ford bridge, 5(2), 23, 24

bridge on Banister near the falls (location to be viewed; viewers report that a place just above the falls will be most convenient; contract to be let), 9, 10

bridge over Banister River/Banister bridge, 3, 5, 6, 14, 15, 18, 28, 31, 36, 39, 44, 54, 59, 64

new bridge on Banister/Banister new bridge (built by Thomas Green; Green paid), 41(2)

old bridge on Banister/Banister old bridge (repairs), 41(2), 46, 47(2)

old bridge on Banister River, 47

new bridge on Banister/Banister new bridge, 47, 48(2), 50, 51, 53(2), 54, 55, 59

the old Banister bridge (up the river from the new bridge), 50

Banister old bridge (repaired), 51, 57

old bridge over Banister River (to be rebuilt), 52

bridge over Banister River (not yet built), 53

Banister lower bridge, 55, 69, 70, 74, 75(3)

Banister old bridge, 71

- the old bridge and the Cow ford to be viewed, to determine the most convenient location for a bridge and best fording place, 71

bridge over Banister River at the mouth of Woods Creek, 38, 39, 40

- former order discharged and bridge to be let; bridge let to Thomas Green, 39, 40
- new bridge at the mouth of Woods Creek, 47
- Green bridge/Green's bridge over Banister River, 65, 67
- bridge over Banister River at the place where the old bridge built by Thomas Green stood, 73

bridge built over Banister River (by Haman Miller), 78, 79

(wharf or) causeway opposite Blanks's ferry, 61

causeway opposite to Blanks's ferry, 66

bridge (to be built) across Burches Creek, 64

bridge over Burches Creek (built by Haman Miller), 69

Chandlers bridge, 62(2)

bridge over Difficult Creek at Mading's ford (to be built), 34

bridge over Difficult Creek (built by Thomas Green), 34, 36

bridge on Difficult (on the road leading to Stewart's ferry), 48

Difficult new bridge, 53

Difficult bridge, 55, 64, 69

bridge across Difficult Creek on the road from Boyd's to Stewart's ferry (to be built), 63

bridge (built by Robert Wooding) across Difficult Creek, 66

the Pole bridge on Mirey Creek/the Pole bridge, 63(2), the Pole bridge, 76(3)

bridge over Sandy Creek/ Sandy Creek bridge, 35, 37, 41(2), 49

- built by Benjamin Terry; Terry paid, 41(2)

bridge over the Stanton River between Blanks's ferry and the mouth of Little Roanoke River (location to be viewed), 62, 62-63

bridge across Staunton River at or near Blanks's ferry (to be built), 63

## **Churches, Chapels, Glebes, Meeting Houses, and Parishes**

the Chapel on Hickey's road, 21  
the Capple [Chapel?], 33  
the Chappel, 60  
the Church on Dan River, 74  
Difficult Church, 47, 71  
the Glebe of Antrim Parish, 65  
the Glebe (of Antrim Parish?), 65  
Leatherwood/Leather Wood Chapel/Chappell, 59, 62, 74

## **County and Virginia Government**

*[Note: Entries for the Courthouse (i.e., a locality), are under "Miscellaneous." ]*

the Clerk's office, 15, 39, 64, 68  
Bedford Courthouse, 52, 57  
Charlotte County, 64  
Hanover [County?], 77  
County Court of Lunenburg/Lunenburg, 1(3), 3, 4, 5, 62, 63  
Lunenburg County, 10  
Carolina, 20  
the Country line, 14, 17(2), 30(2), 33(2), 37, 43, 47, 49, 53, 58, 60, 66, 72 *[Note: This term commonly referred to the line between Virginia and North Carolina.]*  
the Country line on Smith's River, 20

## **Ferries**

Armstrong's ferry, 45, 56  
John Armstrong, ferrykeeper (to set inhabitants to and from the Church on Dan River), 74  
(George Boyd, Jr.'s) ferry on Dan River opposite to Armstrong's ferry, 68  
Nathaniel Barksdale's ferry (from his landing to the land of James Hunt in Charlotte Co.), 64  
the ferry petitioned for by Jasper Billing, 11  
Blanks's ferry, 47, 50, 51(3), 61, 62(2), 63, 66  
Booker's ferry, 76  
(Edward) Booker's ferry on Stanton River, 36(2)  
Boyd's ferry, 15, 16, 32(2), 33, 39(2), 51, 53, 63, 65, 67, 73(2)  
John Armstrong's house (formerly Boyd's ferry), 39  
Boyd's ferry on Hico Creek, 67  
George Boyd's ferry on Dan River, 29  
George Boyd, ferrykeeper (to set inhabitants to and from the Church on Dan River), 74  
George Boyd, Jr.'s ferry on Dan River opposite to Armstrong's ferry, 68  
John Boyd, ferrykeeper, 22  
John Boyd's ferry, 1, 6, 8, 13, 19, 20(2), 21(2), 23, 24  
John Boyd's ferry over Banister, 14  
John Boyd's ferry (from John Boyd's house over Dan River), 1, 3,  
John Boyd's ferry (on Dan River), 9

Patrick Boyd's ferry on Dan River, 29  
Widow Boyd's ferry, 33  
Cobbs's ferry, 11  
Robert Cobbs's ferry on Stanton River, 10  
the ferry on Stanton River opposite Blank's ferry (license to Robert Mann on behalf of the executors of James Cocke, dec., 51(2)  
Fontain's/Fontaine's/Fountain's ferry, 25, 30, 31, 32  
Peter Fontaine, Jr., Gent.'s, ferry over Stanton River, 19  
Fuqua's ferry, 4, 40, 61  
John Fuqua's (son of William) ferry on/over Stanton River, 16, 17  
William Fuqua's ferry (from his house over Stanton River), 3  
William Fuqua's ferry, 21  
William Fuqua's (father of John) ferry, 16  
Hunt's ferry, 17, 22, 23, 24, 40, 59, 60, 62  
Hunt's ferry on Stanton/Stanton River, 18, 37, 39  
James Hunt's ferry on Stanton River, 15  
Johnson's ferry, 20  
Larkin Johnson's ferry, 21(2)  
Larkin Johnson's ferry on Dann River, 24  
John Laws's ferry over Banister River, 56, 59  
Abel Lee, ferrykeeper, 22  
Abel Lee's ferry, 14  
Abel Lee's ferry (from his landing) on Dan River, 17, 18  
James Legrand's ferry on Dan River, 58  
Lumkin's ferry, 58  
Mays's ferry, 15(2)  
John Mays, ferrykeeper, 22  
Joseph Mays's ferry, 8  
Joseph Mays's ferry at his house on Stanton River, 14  
Petition of William Moss to keep a ferry (at the Cow ford, on Banister River, where the bridge formerly stood, until he can build a bridge), 4

- Moss states that “the Stream is so Excessive difficult that it is impossible to make a Bridge stand to be built after the manner of common Bridges” and requests to keep a ferry or give him “a longer time to build the Bridge,” 4
- Court “are of opinion that the Matters hereby proposed are unreasonable,” reject Moss's petition and will prosecute a suit against Moss on his bond to build the bridge, 4, 5(2)

Nicholas Perkins's ferry over Dan River at his house, 36  
Roberts's ferry, 55, 65, 77  
Roberts's ferry on Dan River, 66, 76  
Abraham Rogers's ferry over Dan River/ferry at the landing place over Dan River at Abram Rogers's, 53, 54  
Royster's ferry, 70  
Stewart's ferry, 24, 34, 45, 48, 63, 74  
James Stewart, ferrykeeper, 22, 40  
James Stewart's ferry, 1, 64  
James Stewart's ferry on Stanton River, 11

Terry's ferry, 30(2), 32, 42, 43(2), 49  
Terry's ferry on Dan River, 35  
Nathaniel Terry's/Nathaniel Terry, Gent.'s ferry 31, 62, 66  
Terry's/Nathaniel Terry's ferry over Dan River, 37(3)  
Thomas's ferry, 27, 52, 54, 55  
William Thomas's/Tommasses ferry on Stanton River below the Long Island ford/William Thomas's ferry from his house over Stanton River/William Thomas's ferry on Stanton/Staunton River, 8, 12, 24, 26  
Wade's ferry, 3, 4, 6, 25, 31, 42, 47, 53(2), 79  
Wade's ferry on Stanton River, 2  
Ferry at Andrew Wade, Gent.'s, house on Dan River, 6  
Robert Wade, ferrykeeper, 22  
Robert Wade's ferry, 4, 10, 31  
Robert Wade's ferry over Stanton River, 3  
Robert Wade, Jr.'s ferry, 5  
David Wall's ferry on Banister River, 29, 34  
David Wall's ferry, 53  
Walton's ferry on Dan River, 28  
Sherwood Walton's (and Gent.) ferry on Dan/Dann River, 19, 28  
John Ward's ferry, 58  
John Ward's ferry on Stanton River, 57

### **Ferry Landings and Other Landings (including Wharfs)**

Nathaniel Barksdale's landing, 64  
Wharf (or causeway) opposite Blanks's ferry, 61  
Patrick Boyd's landing, 20  
Patrick Boyd's landing on Dan River (north side), 29  
Patrick Boyd's own landing on Dan River (south side), 29  
David Brandon's landing on Dan River, 45  
Robert Cobbs's landing on Stanton River, 6, 10  
Mark Cole's landing on Black Water, 18  
John Laws's landing on Banister River, 56  
Abel Lee's landing on Dan River, 17  
Joseph Mays's landing on Stanton River, 16  
Abraham/Abram Rogers's landing/landing place on Dan River, 53, 54  
James Stewart's landing, 5  
David Wall's landing on Banister (north side), 29  
Sherwood Walton's landing on Dan/Dann River, 19, 24  
the landing place of Sherwood Walton, Gent., 25(2)  
John Ward's landing on Stanton River, 57  
Wooding's wharf, 69

### **Fords**

Banister ford, 61

James Blevins's ford on Smith River, 17  
 John Blevins's ford on Smith River, 43  
 Widow Brewer's ford on Stanton (River)/Brewer's ford, 2  
 Brewis's ford, 5, 6, 25, 30, 38, 42, 47
 

- banks to be cut down, 42

 Buffalo ford/Buffloe ford on Banister, 35, 43  
 [ford on] Burches Creek where the River road crosses it, 64  
 Alexander/Alexr. Caldwell's ford, 69, 70  
 Cargill's ford, 53  
 Cargill's ford on Stanton River, 20  
 Clement's ford on Stanton River, 24  
 Benjamin Clements's ford on Stanton River, 26, 58  
 Cody's ford on Stanton River, 13  
 the place called the Cow ford (on Banister River), where the bridge formerly stood), 4  
 the Cow ford (on Banister/Banister River), 5(2), 6, 9, 10, 24(2), 25, 28, 31, 33, 47, 59, 71, 73
 

- north and south banks to be cut down to make the ford "practicable for the passage of Wheel Carriages," 13-14
- banks on south side to be cut down, 15
- order to cut down south banks "discharged," and it is ordered that the banks to be cut down a little below the mouth of Woods Creek, 16
- banks to be cut down, 72, 75, 79
- most convenient location for a bridge and best fording place to be viewed near Banister old bridge and the Cow ford, 71

 the ford on Difficult Creek, 31  
 Flat Rock ford on Dan River, 45  
 the flat rock, 47, 48, 59, 74 [*Note: This term may variously refer to the ford or to a physical feature/landmark; these entries are also under "Land Features" and "Miscellaneous Subjects."*]  
 the old ford near Fuqua's ferry road, 61
 

- banks of the river to be cut down so wagons may pass across, 61

 Goose Island ford, 79  
 Lewis Green's fo[rd], 23, 28  
 Lewis Green's ford on Dan River, 13  
 the Horse Pasture ford, 21 [*Note: See also Horse Pasture Creek under "Fords."*]  
 Edward Hubbard's ford, 3, 12  
 Laws's ford, 47  
 John Laws's ford on Banister, 16  
 William Laws's ford, 60, 74  
 a ford on Dan River a little above Abel Lee's, 8, 11  
 Abel Lee's ford, 21  
 the Long Island ford on Stanton River/the ford below the Long Island on Stanton River, 8, 9  
 Mading's ford (on Difficult Creek), 34  
 the Pocket ford, 44  
 the Reedy Bottom ford (on Dan River), 48, 52, 58(2), 63 [*Note: See also entries for the Reedy Bottom under "Water Features" as some of these entries may refer to the ford.*]  
 ford on Sandy River (to be viewed), 52  
 old wagon ford on Stanton River, 10

Sparrow's ford on Terrible Creek, 35(2)  
the ford on Stanton River

- banks to be cut down, 42

Stinking River ford, 13  
Vaughan's ford, 62, 70  
Wall's ford on Banister River, 73  
David Wall's ford on Banister, 51, 67  
John Ward's ford on Stanton River, 48

### **Land Features**

Banister Mountains, 2  
the top of the Blue Ridge, 11, 12  
the top of the hill on Burches Creek, 27  
the bad hill in the Double Creeks, 42  
Goose Island, 79 [*Note: See also Goose Island ford.*]  
Leatherwood Hills, 69, 70, 75  
the Long Island on Stanton River, 9  
the top of the hill on Sandy Creek, 27(2)  
the ridge between Stanton and Straitstone, 3  
the Stony Hill, 79  
Wharf Mountain, 13  
the flat rock, 47, 48, 59, 74 [*Note: This term may variously refer to the Flat Rock ford or to a physical feature; see also Flat Rock ford entries.*]  
the Stony Hill on Wade's ferry road, 53(2)

### **Mills, Mill Dams, and Mill Races**

Tully Choice's mill, 64  
Holt's mill, 24, 26  
Nicholl's mill, 54  
Richard Parson's mill, 30  
Pigg's mill, 71  
John Russell's mill, 9  
Wade's mill, 73  
the mill place of John Ward, Gent., 44  
Wooding's mill, 59  
Robert Wooding's mill, 62  
Woodson's mill, 21  
Jonathan Woodson's mill, 19  
Wynn's/Wynne's mill on Routledge Creek, 28

### **Miscellaneous Subjects (houses, landmarks, neighborhoods, plantations, quarters, stores, towns, etc.)**

(between) the plantations of Thomas Tunstall and Benjamin Abbott, 62

land of Abraham Abney on Stanton River, 15  
 William Adkinson's on Pigg River, 59  
 Akin's old cabbin, 77(2)  
 Samuel Apperson's plantation, 78  
 John Armstrong's house (formerly Boyd's ferry), 39  
 Barret and Lewis's (where Moore Matlock is overseer), 20  
 John Bates's quarter, 64  
 William Bean's, 8, 9  
 William Bean's on Dan River, 2  
 Thomas/Thos. Billings's/Thomas Billings's plantation, 60, 69, 70, 75  
 Col. Bland's quarter (where Charles Smith is overseer), 20  
 Col. Bland's quarter (where Stephen Norton is overseer), 20  
 Col. Richard Bland's quarter, 13  
 the quarter belonging to Richard Bland, Gent., on Banister, 6  
 the quarter belonging to Richard Bland, Gent. (where Stephen Norton is overseer), 11  
 Bolling's warehouse, 55  
 Richard Booker, Gent.'s quarter, 36  
 Bostick's plantation, 39  
 John Armstrong's house (formerly Boyd's ferry), 39  
 Boyd's, 63 [*Note: May be Boyd's ferry.*]  
 George Boyd's house, 73  
 John Boyd's house (on Dan River), 1, 3  
 Brandon's, 14  
 Braxton's quarter, 53  
 Richard Brown's, 32  
 Col. Byrd's quarter (where Drury Smith is overseer), 20  
 the quarter belonging to William Byrd, Esq. (where Drury Smith is overseer), 11  
 the land of William Byrd Esq. on the north side of Stanton River in Lunenburg County (for a proposed warehouse), 10  
 Alexander Caldwell's house on Banister River, 63  
 Alexander Caldwell's, 75  
 Callaway's Pen, 43  
 Thomas Calloway's, 20  
 the Inhabitants of the county on Pigg River and Chestnut Creek, 8  
 the land of Henry Chiles on Stanton River, 25  
 the house of Benjamin Clement, Gent./Benjamin Clement's, Gent./Benjamin Clements's 14, 19, 28, 54  
 Robert Cobbs's house on Stanton River, 10  
 Cock's quarter, 38, 46  
 Cock's fishing place, 34  
 Cock's quarter (where Robert Mann is overseer), 22  
 Richard Cock's quarter, 31  
 Cocke's quarter (where James Brewis is overseer), 52  
 Coles's cornfield, 4  
 Walter Coles's plantation, 70  
 the land of Anthony Colquit, 51, 52

the Courthouse, 8(4), 9(3), 10, 11, 12(2), 13(2), 14, 16, 19(2), 21, 23, 24, 25(3), 26(2), 27, 29, 31(2), 32(2), 35(2), 36(3), 37(2), 39, 42, 43, 44(3), 45, 47, 48, 49, 52(2), 53, 55, 57(2), 58(2), 60, 61, 62(2), 63(2), 64, 65, 66, 69, 70, 71, 75, 77, 78  
 the place where the Courthouse is to be set/the place appointed for the Courthouse, 2(2)  
 Thomas Covington's, 71  
 Cox's, 31  
 Boards of directions, 26, 31, 56
 

- Joseph Royall to prepare and deliver to the several surveyors of the roads, 26
- Joseph Royall/Joseph Royall, dec.'s heir to be paid for the (36) boards of direction, 31, 56

 the quarter where John Dickie is overseer, 73  
 Benjamin Dickson's, 31  
 Benjamin Dickson's house near Banister bridge, 15  
 James Dillard's, 65  
 the house of Thomas Dillard, Jr., Gent., 48  
 Thomas Dixon's, 24  
 John East's, 16  
 John East's on Banister, 26  
 William Eckholl's, 15  
 the flat rock, 47, 48, 59, 74 [*Note: This term may variously refer to the Flat Rock ford or to a physical feature; see also Flat Rock ford entries.*]  
 Fontaine's old houses, 50  
 Fontaine's houses, 59, 67(2), 72, 73, 74  
 John Fuqua's land on Stanton River, 16  
 William Fuqua's house on Stanton River, 3  
 William Gent's, 16  
 a pine log near the Great Licks, 45  
 the Great Lick on Allen's Creek, 24  
 the Great Lick near Pigg River Road, 76(2)  
 Lewis Green's, 70  
 Thomas Green's house, 47  
 Griffin's cabin near/upon Blue Wing/Blewing, 2(2), 3  
 Thomas Harget's, 20(2)  
 John Harness's, 54  
 Mr.[?] Harris's, 48  
 Samuel/Saml. Harris's, 39, 45, 48, 59, 60, 66, 69, 70, 72, 74(3), 75  
 Harrison's quarter (where Stephen Norton is overseer), 52  
 the quarter of Benjamin Harrison, Esq., (where John Owen is overseer), 43  
 the quarter belonging to Benjamin Harrison, Esq., 50  
 Benjamin Harrison's quarter, 72  
 John Hickey's, 15  
 Hilton's, 6  
 Hudson's field, 19  
 land of James Hunt on Stanton River, 15  
 land of James Hunt in Charlotte County, 64  
 Zachariah Isbell's quarter, 26

Johnson's land, 20  
 the land of Larkin Johnson, 20  
 Jones's quarter, 70  
 Thomas Jones's quarter, 21, 26, 30  
 Robert Largess's, 65(2)  
 Laws's, 47  
 John Laws's house, 10  
 John Laws's on Banister, 15  
 William Laws's, 47, 59  
 David Lay's[?], 48  
 Abel Lee's, 8, 11, 17  
 James Legrand's land on Dan River, 58  
 Barret and Lewis's (where Moore Matlock is overseer), 20  
 Lightfoot's quarter, 77  
 Col. Lightfoot's quarter, 16  
 the quarter of William Lightfoot, Esq., 43  
 James MacKendree's house near Banister bridge, 54  
 James McKendree's, 60  
 Mary Mackendree's, 71  
 William Marable's quarter, 31  
 William Marchbank's, 24  
 Mayo old fort, 61  
 Joseph May's/Mays's, 16, 32, 35  
 Joseph Mays's house on Stanton River, 14  
 Medcalf's, 4  
 John Frederick Miller's, 19  
 Nix Town/Nixes Town/ Nixes Town on Stanton River, 3, 12, 35, 57  
 Edward Parker's, 38, 69  
 Richard Parsons's, 26, 69, 70, 75  
 Nicholas Perkins's house (at his ferry on Dan River), 36  
 the town of Peytonsborg, 44(3), 50  
 the inhabitants of the county on Pigg River and Chestnut Creek, 8  
 the upper inhabitants/back inhabitants of Pig River/Pigg River, 11, 12  
 John Pryor's in Carolina, 20  
 John Pryor's on Hico Creek, 9  
 Punch Spring (where the Courthouse is to be built and established), 7(3)  
 Randolph's quarter on Black Walnut 34  
 Col. Randolph's quarter (where David Sims is overseer), 24  
 the quarter belonging to/of the Honorable Peter Randolph, Esq., 49, 51, 67  
 the quarter of the Hon. Peter Randolph, Esq., (where Robert Throgmorton is overseer), 43  
 the quarter belonging to Richard Randolph, Gent., 6  
 James Roberts's, 66  
 the house of James Roberts, Jr., Gent., 36, 70  
 the plantation of James Roberts, Jr., 42  
 Joseph Roberts's, 69  
 Abraham/Abram Rogers's house (on Dan River), 53, 54

Peter Rogers's, 73  
 Peter Rogers's race path/paths, 63, 65  
 Russell's, 40, 45, 60, 62, 69  
 William Russell's, 17, 18, 28, 39, 47  
 William Russell's old place, 54  
 Selden's quarter, 53  
 Henry Short's, 18  
 Smith's quarter, 58  
 Obadiah Smith's (above Hico), 67  
 the upper inhabitants of Snow Creek, 13  
 Charles Stevens's, 14  
 Benjamin Terry's, 31, 36, 59, 74  
 Jos./Joseph Terry's, 23, 28  
 Nathaniel Terry's plantation, 62  
 William Thomas's house at Stanton River, 24  
 Richard Thurman's plantation, 64  
 John Tuck's, 31, 35  
 (between) the plantations of Thomas Tunstall and Benjamin Abbott, 62  
 Tyinn's old cabin, 54  
 William Vaughan's dwelling house/dwelling plantation, 22, 23  
 William Vaughan's plantation in his low grounds/low grounds on the river, 22, 23  
 Andrew Wade, Gent.'s, house on Dan River, 6  
 Robert Wade's, 20  
 Sherwood Walton's (and Gent.), house/dwelling house, 7, 12  
 John Ward's, 35  
 (Capt.) John Ward's muster field, 48, 49  
 John Ward's land on Stanton River, 57, 59  
 Warehouses:
 

- Bolling's warehouse, 55
- (proposed) warehouse on the land of William Byrd Esq. on the north side of Stanton River in Lunenburg County, 10
- warehouse at the confluence of the rivers Dan and Staunton, 34

 Armistead Watlington's, 74  
 the plantation of John Watson, 78  
 the plantation of Merry Webb, 13  
 George Wilcox's, 58

### **Ordinaries and Taverns**

Ordinary at John Armstrong's house (formerly Boyd's ferry), 39  
 Ordinary at John Boyd's ferry, 8  
 Ordinary at Benjamin Dickson's house near Banister bridge, 15  
 John Laws's ordinary at his ferry on Banister River, 59  
 Ordinary at James MacKendree's house near Banister bridge, 54  
 Ordinary at James Stewart's ferry on Stanton River, 11  
 Ordinary at Robert Wade, Jr.'s ferry, 5

## **Personal Names**

*[Note: Various spellings for the same name are common in records of this time period. The reader should check potential alternate spellings when using this index.]*

Abbott, Benjamin, 62(2)  
Abney, Abraham, 15, 22(2), 23, 25  
Abney, Dannit/Dennet/Dennit, 37, 39(2), 52, 58  
Abney, George, 17, 18, 22(2), 23, 25, 39  
Abney, Nathaniel, 62  
Abney, William, 52  
Adams, James, 25  
Adams, John, 10, 13, 26, 43  
Adams, Richard, 10, 17, 38, 79  
Adams, Robert, 26  
Adkins, Richard, 10  
Adkins, William, 5, 9  
Adkinson, John, 43, 50  
Adkinson, William, 56, 59  
Adkison, Major, 10  
Akare, John, 72  
Akin, 77(2)  
Akin, Peter, 21  
Allen, George, 72  
Anderson, James, 16, 18  
Anderson, John, 68  
Apperson, Samuel, 78  
Arby, William (and Gent.), 12  
Ardin, Abraham, 33  
Armstrong, 45, 56, 68  
Armstrong, James, 23  
Armstrong, John, 13, 19(2), 20, 21, 29, 37, 39, 47, 51, 56, 67, 74, 78  
Arnold, Ambrose, 72  
Arnold, Francis, 72  
Ashby, John, 54  
Ashby, Joseph, 54  
Ashby, Richard, 33  
Ashlock, John, 35  
Astin, William, 14, 54  
Atkinson, Henry, 68  
Atkinson, John, 63  
Atkinson, Richard, 38, 73  
Atkinson, Sherwood, 68  
Austin, Joseph, 78  
Ayres, Daniel, 61, 66  
Ayres, Nathaniel, 32, 43(2)

Ayres, Thomas, 32, 60  
 Bailey, John, 9  
 Baker, Zechariah, 56  
 Baley, Thomas, 27  
 Baly, James, 41  
 Ballenger, John, 37, 49  
 Barber, John, 44  
 Barber, Richard, 44  
 Barker, Lawrence, 12, 60  
 Barker, William, 60  
 Barksdale, Nathaniel, 64  
 Barnes, John, 60  
 Barret, 20  
 Bartley, John, 65  
 Bates, James, (and Gent.), 70, 71, 78  
 Bates, John (and Gent.), 16, 36, 55, 64  
 Baty, James, 64  
 Beach, William, 36  
 Beams, William, 68, 78  
 Bean, John, 58  
 Bean, William/Wm., 2, 8, 9, 60, 71  
 Bearden, John, 21  
 Bearding, Arthur, 10, 56, 59  
 Bearding, William, 10, 26  
 Beerding, Arthur, 26  
 Been, William, 19  
 Bennet, William, 43, 44  
 Bennett, 26  
 Benn[ett?], Richard, 26  
 Bentley, Edward, 73  
 Bentley, John 73  
 Bentley, Samuel, 65 [*Note: This name is in parentheses after John Bartley's.*]  
 Bentley, Samuel, 73  
 Bently, Samuel, 33  
 Billing, Jaspar/Jasper, 9, 11, 60, 72
 

- Jaspar Billing's son, 9

 Billings, John, 60  
 Billings, Thomas/Thos., 60(2), 69, 70, 75  
 Bingham, Thomas, 47  
 Binum, John, 16  
 Bland, 25, 31  
 Bland, Col., 20(2)  
 Bland, Richard (and Col. and Gent.), 6, 11, 13, 36  
 Blanks, 47, 50, 51(3), 61, 62(2), 66  
 Blanks[?], Henry, 16  
 Blanks, Henry, 43

Bledsoe, Anthony, 37  
 Blevins, Daniel, 79  
 Blevins, James, 17  
 Blevins, John, 13, 17, 18, 43  
 Blevins, William, 13  
 Bobbet, 65(2)  
 Bobbit, 68  
 Bobbit, James, 10, 26  
 Bolling, 55  
 Bolling, Benjamin, 66  
 Bolling, Henry, 72  
 Bolling, James, 72  
 Bolling, John, 2, 66, 72  
 Booker, 36(2), 76  
 Booker, Edward (and Gent.), 36, 71  
 Booker, Richard (and Gent.), 36  
 Bostick, 39  
 Bostick, Absalom, 72  
 Bostick, Charles, 36, 54  
 Bostick, William, 46  
 Bowman, Peter, 34  
 Bowman, William, 23, 34
 

- William Bowman's two sons, 23

 Boyd, 2(2), 15, 16, 24, 26, 32(2), 33, 39(2), 51, 53, 63(2), 65, 67(2), 73(2)  
 Boyd, [torn], 20  
 Boyd, George (and Gent.), 21, 29(2), 41, 43, 47, 50, 51(2), 53, 56, 63, 65, 73, 74, 75  
 Boyd, George, Jr., 68  
 Boyd, George (son of Patrick), 67  
 Boyd, James, 8, 9, 15, 56, 67  
 Boyd, John, 1(2), 3, 6, 8, 9, 13, 14, 19, 20(2), 21(2), 22, 23, 24, 40, 51, 56, 77  
 Boyd, John (son of Patrick), 67  
 Boyd, Patrick, 14, 20, 29(2), 41, 43, 49, 51, 63, 67(2), 73  
 Boyd, Widow, 33  
 Boyd, William, 56, 67, 73  
 Bracket, William, 36  
 Bracy, John, 56  
 Brandon, 14  
 Brandon, David, 32, 33, 45, 56, 66  
 Brandon, Francis, 17, 32, 66  
 Brandon, Thomas, 1  
 Brandon, William, 32, 66  
 Branham, Benjamin, 45, 76  
 Braxton, 53  
 Breaden, William, 78  
 Brewer, 2  
 Brewer, Widow, 2

Brewis, 5, 25, 30, 38, 42, 47  
Brewis, James, 52  
Brewis, John, 47, 51, 59, 71  
Brewis, Michael, 47  
Brewis, Robert, 67  
Brookes, Richard, 66  
Brooks, Robert, 70  
Brooks, William, 35  
Brooks, William, Jr., 35  
Brown, George, 25, 28, 31  
Brown, Goram/Gorum, 12, 26(2), 27, 28, 58  
Brown, Martin, 65  
Brown, Richard, 6, 32, 59  
Bryan, Morgan, 71(2)  
Bryant, Peter, 25, 31, 59  
Bucknal, Thomas, 75  
Bucknal, William, 75  
Buckston, Isaac, 79  
Burk, John, 13  
Burns, Charles, 11  
Burris, Charles, 72 [*Note: This name is in parentheses after George Daniel's.*]  
Burwell, Lewis (Esq.), 79  
Butler[?], John, 36  
Bynum, John, 28, 52  
Byrd, Col., 20  
Byrd, William, Esq., 10, 11  
Cahill, Edward, 60  
Caison, Thomas, 66  
Caison, William, 66  
Caldwell, Alexander/Alexr., 41, 44, 50, 57, 59, 61, 63, 69, 70, 71, 75  
Caldwell, Allen, 42  
Caldwell, James, 44  
Caldwell, John, 62  
Caldwell, John (Hopping), 21  
Callaway, 43  
Callaway, John, 58  
Calloway, Thomas, 2, 20  
Cameron, Hugh, 63  
Cameron, Jospeh, 72  
Camiel[?], John, 72  
Cammeron, Uriah, 54  
Camp, John, 59  
Campbell, John, 52  
Campbell, Morris, 34, 38  
Candler, Wiliam, 78  
Cannaday, William, 67

Cardwell, Richard, 24, 34  
*[Note: Entries for Carey and Cary are combined.]*  
 Carey/Cary, James, 12, 25, 41, 55, 57, 77  
 Careley, William, 28  
 Carely, William, 23, 24  
 Carley, Henry, 50  
 Carley, William, 9, 24, 33, 49, 73  
 Cargil, James, 9  
 Cargill, 20, 53  
 Cargill, James, 28, 52, 54, 60  
 Carrington, Paul (and Gent.), 37, 58  
 Carson, Thos., 42  
 Carter, John, 44, 50, 52, 58, 66  
*[Note: Entries for Casaday and Cassaday are combined.]*  
 Casaday/Cassaday, William, 24, 34  
 Casey, Thomas, 55  
 Cauthorn, Charles, 65  
 Cawthron, Charles, 25, 26, 37  
 Certain, Jacob, 60  
 Chadwell, George, 9  
 Chadwell, John, 60, 79  
 Chambers, Henry, 30  
 Chandler, 62(2)  
 Chandler, Jesse, 41  
 Chandler, John, 77  
 Chandler, Robert, 72  
 Chandler, William, 41, 50, 66  
 Chaney, Jacob, 12, 43, 49  
 Chapman, Joseph, 42  
 Chapman, Nathaniel, 66  
*[Note: Entries for Childree and Childrey are combined.]*  
 Childree/Childrey, Thomas, 37, 39, 58  
 Childree, William, 56  
 Chiles, Henry, 25, 26  
 Chipman, John, 54  
 Chisum, John, 27, 49, 54  
 Choat, Christopher, 35, 37  
 Choat, Edward, 68  
 Choice, Tully, 13, 64, 68, 78  
 Clay, John, 31, 46  
 Clement, 24  
 Clement, Benjamin/Benja. (and Gent.), 14, 19, 26, 27, 28, 58  
 Clement, Benjamin, Jr., 58  
 Clement, Isaac, 58  
 Clements, Adam, 64  
 Clements, Benjamin, 44, 54, 64, 66

Clement, Stephen, 28, 30, 46  
Clement, Thomas, 26  
Clever, John, 69  
Cobbs, 11, 45  
Cobbs, Ambrose, 6  
Cobbs, Robert, 6, 10, 11, 16, 46  
Cobbs, Thomas (and Gent.), 22, 35, 38  
Cock, 22, 34, 38, 46  
Cocke, 52  
Cock, Richard, 31  
Cocke, James, dec. (executors), 51(2)  
Cockram, [*Note: The first name is blank in the book.*], 72  
Cockram, Edward, 72, 79  
Cockram, Nathan, 79  
Cody, 13  
Cogar, Henry, 72  
Cogar, Jacob, 72  
Cogar, John, 72  
Cole [Coles?], 4  
Cole, Mark, 18  
Cole, Stephen, 18  
Coles, Walter (and Gent.), 70, 71  
Coleman, John (and Gent.), 52, 63  
Coleman, William, 33  
Collins, 33  
Collins, James, 8, 12, 49  
Collins, William, 49  
Collings, 34  
Collings, James, 12, 27, 52, 55, 59, 74  
Collings, Joseph, 36, 42, 49  
Collings, William, 27, 57(2)  
Colquit, Anthony, 46, 51, 52(2)  
Combs, William, 27, 30, 41  
Comer, Thomas, 53  
Conley, William, 43  
Cook, John, 33  
Cooper, Charles, 54  
Cooper, Thomas, 78  
Cooper, Thomas, Jr., 78  
Cooper, William, 46  
Cornelius, William, 54  
Corrie, Thomas, 78  
Cotton, Joseph, 79  
Covington, Thomas, 48, 57, 69, 71  
Covington, William/Wm., 39, 46, 57, 60, 69  
Cox, 31

Cox, James, 18(2), 70, 78  
Cox, John, 54  
Cox, Samuel, 54, 55, 62  
Cox, William, 16  
Cradock, David, 38  
Crisp, Chesley  
Crisp, John, 12  
Crite, Haman, 19, 61, 71  
Critz, Haman, 72  
Crump, Robert, 72  
Crump, William, 72  
Culverson, John, 59  
Currie, George (and Gent.), 11(2), 19  
Currin, Hugh, 33, 41  
Dagg, William, 72  
Daley, John, 16  
Dalton, Robert, 59  
Daniel, George, 72  
Daniel, James, 31, 39, 41, 45, 46, 47, 48, 55, 68  
Daniel, Richard, 65, 73  
Daniel, William, 52, 68  
Darden, George, 66  
Davenport, James, 63, 65, 72  
Davidson, John, 64  
Davis, Elkanah, 43  
Davis, John, 55  
Davis, Samuel, 10, 41, 55 77  
Davis, William, 66  
Day, Thomas 38  
Dean, Charles, 12, 49  
Dean, Daniel, 25  
Dean, George, 59  
Dean, John, 22, 23, 25, 31, 42, 49, 54, 59, 61, 62  
Dearden, George, 77  
Debity, Alexander, 54  
Delap, Henry, 79  
Dendy, William, 10, 23, 34  
Dendy, William (son of William), 10  
Denton, Isaac, 60  
Denton, James, 60  
Denum, Philip, 66  
Deputy, Alexander, 72  
Dickey, John, 59  
Dickson, Benjamin, 15, 31, 35, 56  
Dickson, Henry, 68  
Dickson, Thomas, 41

Dickerson, Griffeth/Griffith, 9, 15(2), 27, 42, 65(2)  
Dickerson, Nathaniel, 65  
Dickie, John, 65, 73  
Dickinson, Griffith, 63  
Dillard, James, 24, 26(2), 27(2), 49, 65  
Dillard, Thomas (and Gent.), 8, 12(2), 14, 25, 49, 62  
Dillard, Thomas/Tho., Jr., (and Gent.), 48, 49, 51, 57  
Dixon, Thomas, 24  
Dixon, Henry, 64  
Doan, Edward, 16  
Dodson, Isaac, 60, 70  
Dodson, Lambath, 9, 72  
Dodson, Lambath, Jr., 72  
Dodson, Reuben, 60, 72  
Donathan, William, 66, 77  
Doss, James, 3, 12, 35, 37, 48, 51, 57(2)  
Doss, Zechariah, 10  
Douglass, Alexander, 63, 77  
Douglass, John, 20, 37, 43, 49, 63, 73  
Douglass, Thomas, 20, 29, 39, 43, 48, 49, 51, 53, 63, 73  
Douglass, William, 20, 43, 49, 51, 53, 73  
Drew, William, 31, 32, 34, 35, 47, 55, 59, 69, 71  
Duncan, Benja., 68  
Duncan, Charles, 72  
Duncan, James, 9, 72  
Duncan, Thomas, 68  
Dunken, James, 60  
Dunken, William, 60(2)  
Dunkley, John, 61  
Dye, Abraham Johnson, 21  
Dye, Jacob, 62  
Dyer, John, 33, 34, 40  
Easley, Pyrant, 72  
East, John, 16, 26  
Echols, Isaac, 27  
Echols, James, 73  
Echols, John, 28, 78  
Echols, Joseph, Jr., 27  
Echols, Moses, 64, 77  
Echols, Richard, 16, 33, 73  
Echols, William, 23, 28  
Echols, William, Jr., 37  
Echolls, 67  
Eckhols, John, 35  
Eckhols, Mary, 55  
Eckhols, Moses, 38, 40

*[Note: Entries for Eckhols, Eckholls, and Eckols are combined.]*

Eckhols/Eckholls/Eckols, Richard, 15, 38, 41, 43, 47, 48, 49, 50, 65

Eckhols/Eckholls, William, 9, 15

Eckhols/Eckholls, William, Jr., 7(3), 11, 25

Edwards, James, 72, 79

Edwards, John, 79

Edwards, Thomas, 71, 72, 79

Edwards, Thomas, Jr., 72

Edwards, William, 71, 72

Elkins, James, 72

England, Joseph, 29

Eppes, Joshua, 41, 43, 49, 65

Estes, Elijah, 73

Estes, Elisha, 33, 77

Estes, John, 33

Estes, Micajah, 33, 41, 43, 48, 50, 73

Estes, Moses, 72

Estes, Richard, 41

Estis, Richard, 43

Evans, David, 41

Evans, George, 63, 65, 69

Evans, Jabez, 45, 59, 66

Evans, Jacob, 43, 50, 51, 63, 65, 72

Evans, John, 42, 66

Evans, William, 33

Fallon, Edmund, 72

Fallon, Redmon/Redmond, 8, 9, 60, 61, 70

- Redmond Fallon's son, 9

Ferguson, Joseph, 70

Ferguson, Robert, 69, 73

Farler, Thomas, 68

Farley, Henry, 65, 77

Farmer, Archibald, 77

Farmer, Henry, 55, 77

Farmer, John, 22

*[Note: Entries for Faris and Farris are combined.]*

Farris, Charles, 27, 30

Farris, Jacob, 16

Faris/Farris, James, 14, 16, 19, 23, 24, 27, 29, 32

Faris/Farris, Joseph, 8, 12, 14, 16, 19, 24(2), 27(2), 30

Faris/Farris, Thomas/Tho., 30, 51, 57(2), 76

Farris, William, 16, 30

Farthing, Richard, 26

Fee, James, 72

Fee, Thomas, 72

Fendall, Thomas, 51

Finch, Richard, 73  
 Finley, Samuel, 43  
 Finney, Thomas, 1, 15, 39  
 Fitzgerald, Edmund, 66  
 Fitzgerald, Frederick, 72  
 Fitzgerald, Garrot, 63, 65, 72, 76  
 Fitz Gerald, Garrot (son of Patrick), 55  
 Fitz Gerald, Patrick, 55  
*[Note: Entries for Flanacan and Flannacan are combined.]*  
 Flanacan/Flannacan, James, 58, 64  
 Floyd, Edmond/Edmund, 13, 23, 28, 54  
 Flyn, John, 58  
 Flyn, Patrick, 67  
 Fontain, 32  
 Fontaine, 31, 50, 59, 67(2), 72, 73, 74  
 Fontaine, Peter, Jr. (and Gent.), 19  
 Fontain, 30  
 Fountain, 25  
 Foster, Ambrose, 56, 66  
 Foulis, James (Clerk), 37, 42  
 Francis, Micajah, 53  
 Frankham, William, 68  
 Fulkerson, Frederick, 71  
 Fulkerson, Fulker, 51, 52, 62  
 Fuqua, 40, 61  
 Fuqua, John, 17  
 Fuqua, John (son of William), 16  
 Fuqua, William, 3, 21  
 Fuqua, William (father of John), 16  
 Gent, William, 16, 35, 41, 43, 46, 55, 63, 65, 78  
 Gibbs, Thomas, 54  
 Gibson, Jonathan, 73  
 Gibson, Randolph, 78  
 Gibson, Valentine, 60, 79  
 Gillaspie, John, 72  
 Gillingtine, John, 22  
 Glass, William, 65  
 Glen/Glenn, Thomas, 37, 42  
 Glidewell/Glidwell, Nash, 21, 29, 56  
 Goar, William, 43  
 Goff, Samuel, 79  
 Goore[?], William, 49  
 Going, Shadrack, 64  
 Gordon, Mr. Alexander (and Clk. and the Revd.), 65, 68  
 Gordon, Archibald (and Gent.), 43, 69, 70, 77, 78  
 Gordon, John (and Gent.), 29, 33

Gorman, Christopher, 26, 77  
 Gray, George, 72(2)  
 Grayham, Archibald, 77  
 Green, 65, 67  
 Green, George, 26, 66, 77  
 Green, Lewis, 13, 23, 28, 54, 70  
 Gr[een?], Lewis, Jr., 23  
 Green, Marston, 62, 69  
 Green, Thomas (and Gent.), 34, 35, 36, 40, 41, 47, 52, 53, 61, 63, 71, 72, 73  
 Green, William Irby, 13  
 Green, Zechariah, 12  
 Greenwood, Thomas, 73, 77  
 Gregory, John, 38  
 Gregory, Richard, 67  
 Griffen, Samuel, 21  
 Griffen, Richard, Jr., 21  
 Griffin, 2(2), 3  
 Griffin, Peter, 67  
 Griffin, Ralph, 56  
 Griffin, Ralph, Jr., 67  
 Griffin, Richard, 20, 56  
 Griffin, Richard, Jr., 67  
 Griffin, Samuel, 56, 67  
 Griffin, William, 67  
 Grissell, John, 37  
 Grizzle, John, 65  
 Grizle, John, 26  
 Gross, Isaac, 60  
 Grunstead, Peter, 30  
 Gwin, Alman, 73  
 Gwin, Bartlet, 63  
 Gwin, George Homes, 72  
 Gwin, William, 72  
*[Note: Entries for Gwinn and Gwynn are combined.]*  
 Gwinn/Gwynn, Almon, 35, 59  
 Haley, Ambrose, 35, 43, 44(2), 52  
 Haley, David, 19  
 Haley, James, 13, 16, 19, 27  
 Hall, Thomas, 11, 12  
 Hall, Thomas, Jr., 8  
 Hall, William, 10, 11, 37  
 Hall[?], William, 42
 

- William Hall's sons, 37
- William Hall's[?] two eldest sons, 42

 Ham, James, 30  
 Hamblet, William, 77

Hammet[?], 21  
Hammott[?], John, 36  
Hampton, Micajah, 36  
Hanby, John, 71  
Hancock, Benjamin, 49, 52, 65  
Hancock, James, 27  
Hancock, John, 42, 49, 52, 58, 66  
Handkins, Daniel, 78  
Harbour, Abner, 66, 77  
Harbour, Elijah, 72  
Harbour, Elisha, 72  
Harbour, Talman, 52, 55, 77  
Harbour, Talmour, 66  
Hardeman, John, 60, 79  
Hardin, Henry, 65  
Hardin, Mark, 66  
Hardin, William, Henry, 66  
Hardy, Thomas, 75  
Harget, Thomas, 20(2), 70, 78  
Harness, John, 16, 23, 29, 30, 53, 54  
Harrell, John, 66  
Harrelson, John, 68  
Harris, 59  
Harris, Mr., 48  
Harris, Charles, 16  
Harris, David, 79  
Harris, John, 79  
Harris, Joseph, 79  
Harris, Samuel/Saml. (and Gent. and Mr.), 9, 21(2), 33(3), 39, 45, 48, 59, 60(2), 66, 69, 70, 72, 74(3), 75  
Harris, Thomas, 31  
Harrison, 52  
Harrison, Benjamin (and Gent. and Esq.), 43, 50, 63, 65, 72  
Harrison, John, 49  
Hatcher, Valentine, 72  
Hatfield, William, 40, 50, 52  
Hatton[?], *[Note: The first name is blank in the book.]*, 72  
Hayle, John, 78  
Hayle, William, 78  
Hays, William, 72  
Heard, George, 78  
Heard, John, 78  
Heard, William, 78  
Hembre, Joel, 67  
Hembre, John, 67  
Hembry, James, 56

Henry[?], James, 29  
Hendr[ick?], Hance, 23  
Hendrick, Hance, 28, 54, 58  
Hendrick, John, 28  
Hendrick, Moses, 37  
Henry, Hugh, 9, 14, 27, 30, 76  
Henry, John, 77  
Herd, John, 70  
Herd, Stephen, 68  
Herrin, John, 29  
Hicks, Frederick, 36  
Hickie, 65  
Hickey, 5, 9, 10, 13, 19, 20, 21(2), 33, 43, 49, 53, 54, 74, 77, 78  
Hickey, Charles, 54  
Hickey, John, 15  
Hill, Elizabeth, 31  
Hill, James, 25, 28  
Hill, John, 10  
Hill, Robert, 17, 37, 42, 49  
Hill, William, 8, 10, 11, 12, 17  
Hilton, 6  
Hilton, Thomas, 56  
Histelow, Francis, 77  
Hix, John, 4, 13, 16, 26  
Hodges, Ambrose, 36  
Hodges, Bartholomew, 16  
Hodges, Edmund, 16, 36  
Hodges, James, 8, 16, 36  
Hodges, Robert, 17  
Hodges, Welcom, 8  
Hodges, Welcom William, 15  
Hodges, William, 52  
Hodges, Wilson, 36  
Hogan, James, 13, 54, 58, 70  
Hogan, William, 13  
Holder, William, 60  
Holley, James, 78  
Hollis, John, 50  
Holmes, William Wilson, 36, 49  
Holt, 24, 26  
Holt, Simon, 78  
Hooker, Robert, 60, 79  
Hooker, William, 79  
Hope, Thomas, 74  
Hornsby, Thomas, 36, 55  
Hoskins, William (and Gent.), 62, 78

Howell, John, 11, 26, 37  
Howell, Thomas, 36  
Hubbard, Benjamin, 35, 79  
Hubbard, Edward, 3, 10, 49  
Hubbard, Thomas, 79  
Hudson, 19  
Hudson, Daniel, 38  
Hudson, Peter, 38  
Hudson, Robert, 38  
Hunsman, John, 78  
Hunsman, William, 78  
Hunt, 17, 18, 22, 23, 24, 37, 39, 40, 59, 60, 62  
Hunt, Charles, 16  
Hunt, James, 15, 64  
Hunt, Memucan (and Gent.), 38, 39  
Hunt, Nathaniel, 22  
Hunt, William, 29  
Hurst, Howard, 67  
Hutchinson, Robert, 43, 44, 70  
Hynes, William, 68  
Innes, Hugh, (and Gent.), 43, 78  
Irby, 66  
Irby, Anthony, 71  
Irby, Joseph, 56  
Irby, Peter, 34, 46, 47, 48, 51, 52, 53, 55, 59, 62  
Irby, William (and Gent.), 1, 2, 9, 14, 31, 35, 59  
Ironmonger, Joseph, 2, 7, 9, 16  
Irvin, James, 1  
Irwin, Alexander, 24, 29  
Irwin, James (and Gent.), 13, 15, 24  
Isbell, Zachariah, 26  
Ison, George, 78  
Ison, John, 78  
Ison, William, 78  
Jenkins, Benjamin 39, 46, 68  
Jenkins, Lewis, 50, 65, 68  
Jennings, John, 72  
Jennings, Miles, 71, 72  
Johnson, 20  
Johnson, Isaac, 73  
Johnson, Larkin, 20, 21(3), 29  
Johnson, Joseph, 24, 25, 76  
Johnston, Larkin, 24  
Johnson, Smith, 78  
Jones, 70  
Jones, [torn], 20

Jones, Daniel, 38  
Jones, David, 41, 66, 77  
Jones, Job, 41, 77  
Jones, John, 41, 66, 77  
Jones, Peter, 40  
Jones, Richard, 2, 3, 21, 79  
Jones, Richard (Hico), 67  
Jones, Thomas, 2(3), 21, 26, 30  
Joyner, William, 28, 31  
Judd, Rowland, 78  
Junal, Silvester, 43, 49, 73  
Junel, Silvester, 63  
Junel[?], Silvester, 67  
Junor, Silvester, 9  
Justice, Israel, 77  
Justice, Jacob, 16  
[J?]justice, Joh[torn], 41  
Justice, John, 26, 29, 77  
Justice, Simeon, 29  
Justice, Thomas, 26, 66, 69, 76, 77  
Keaton, Joseph, 70, 78  
Keith, James, 52  
Keith, Reuben, 68  
Kelly, John, 28  
Kendrick, Preston, 72, 79  
Kendrick, Thomas, 52, 66  
Kerby, David, 68  
Kerby, Francis, 10, 40, 50, 52, 65  
Kerby, Henry, 38, 40, 65, 66  
Kerby, Henry (Hanover), 77  
Kerbey, Henry, Jr., 65  
Kerby, Henry (son of John), 38, 40  
Kerby, John, 10, 17, 33, 38, 66, 68  
Kerby, John, Jr., 10  
Kerby, Josiah, 66  
Kerby, Richard/Richd., 38, 40(3), 45, 54, 66  
Kerby, Richard, Jr., 53  
Kerby, William, 41  
Kerley, William, 65  
Keysterson, John, 60  
King, Elijah, 61, 70  
King, Robert, 27  
King, Robert, dec., 29(2)  
Kingston, Francis, 72  
Lacy, Elkanah, 73  
Lacy, Theophilus (and Gent.), 36, 42, 49, 51, 54, 64, 68

Land, Joseph, 41, 43, 49, 65, 73  
 Land, William, 41  
 Lane, David, 9  
 Lang, William, 78  
 Lankford, Benjamin, 59  
 Lankford, John, 60, 79  
 Lankford, William, 36, 42, 52  
 Lankston, Jesse, 72  
 Lansford, Henry, 2, 7, 21, 33, 60 78  
 Large, Robert, 68  
 Largess, Robert, 65(2)  
 Law, Joseph, 32  
 Lawless, Benjamin, 60, 67  
 Laws, 47  
 Laws, John, 8, 10, 15, 16(2), 23, 32, 34, 56, 59, 68  
 Laws, Joseph, 27, 29, 44  
 Laws, Littleberry, 10, 12  
 Laws, William, 10, 12, 16, 23, 27, 29, 32, 34, 44, 47, 52, 55, 59, 60, 74  
 Lawson, 29, 43, 58  
 Lawson, David, 26, 30  
 Lawson, John/Jno., 38, 40(3), 42, 44, 45(2), 53, 54, 56, 78  
 Lawson, William, 9, 13, 15(2), 19(2), 26, 30, 33, 66, 73  
 Lay, David, 48, 60  
 Leak, James, 50, 57, 63  
 Leak, Joseph, 63  
 Lee, Abel, 8, 11, 14, 17(2), 18, 21, 22  
 Leech, Francis, 27  
 Leek, James, 10, 12, 16, 27, 29, 44  
 Leek, John, 44  
 Legrand, James, 56, 58(2)  
 Legrande, James, 63, 66  
 Legrande, John, 62  
 Lewis, 20  
 Lewis, John, 44, 63  
 Lewis, Samuel, 54  
 Liggon, Joseph, 79  
 Light, John, 35(2), 39, 56, 71  
 Lightfoot, 77  
 Lightfoot, Col., 16  
 Lightfoot, William (Esqr.), 43  
 Link, John Adam, 30  
 Link, John Adam's son William, 30  
 Little, Abraham, 9, 11, 45, 72  
 Little, Charles, 9, 11  
 Little, Isaac, 9
 

- Isaac Little's son, 9

Lord, Lordewick, 32  
 Loving, Adam, 17  
 Loving, Adam, Jr., 72  
 Loving, William, 72  
 Lovesay, Francis, 56, 67  
 Lowder, Charles, 13  
 Lucas, Charles, 10, 26  
 Lucas, William, 10, 26, 68  
 Luck, Francis, 49, 52, 55  
 Lumkin, 58  
 Lyles, David, 72  
 Lynch, William, 10  
 McBride, Daniel, 78  
 McCool, Andrew, 19(2), 20, 41, 43, 49, 63, 67  
 McDaniel, Henry, 43, 77  
 McDaniel, Terry, 78  
 McDaniel, William, 16, 37, 42, 56(2)
 

- William McDaniel's overseer, 37

 McGinness, William, 18, 20, 22  
 McGreeft[?], John, 78  
 McGrigger, John, 12  
 McGuinness, [torn], 38  
 Mchoon, Hugh, 68  
 Macbe, James, 55  
 Macbe, Vardry, 48  
 Macbee, William, 58  
 Mackbe, James, 41  
 Mackbe, Matthew, 41  
 Mackbe, Vardry, 35  
 Mackbee, Vardry, 63, 64  
 Mackbee, William/Wm., 63, 64  
*[Note: Entries for variants of MacKendree are combined.]*  
 MacKendree/Mackendree/McKendree, James, 54, 56, 60  
 Mackendree, Mary, 71  
 Maddin, John, 5, 10, 13, 43  
 Mading, 34  
 Mading, John, 32  
 Madkins, William, 68  
 Magbe, James, 50  
 Magbe, Mathias, 50  
 Magbe, Vardry, 50  
 Magbe, William, 50  
 Magby, James, 52  
 Magby, Mathias, 52  
 Magby, Vardry, 40, 52  
 Magby, William, 40

McKenney, John, 78  
 McMichael, John, 59  
 Mann, Robert, 22, 34, 48, 51  
 Marable, William, 31  
 Marchbanks, George, 49  
 Marchbank, William, 24  
 Marchbanks, William, 26, 27(2), 29, 49, 57  
 Marr, Gideon, 60, 79 [*Note: This name is in parentheses after William Bean's on page 60.*]  
 Martin, Isaac, 45, 59  
 Martin, John, 42, 44, 55, 64  
 Martin, Robert, 37  
 Martin, William, 39, 46, 52, 55  
 Matlock, Moore, 20, 33  
 Maury, Abraham (and Gent.), 34, 53  
 Maxey, Radford, 6, 46  
 Mays, 15(2)  
 Mays, [*Note: The first name is blank in the book.*], 72  
 Mays, John, 22  
 Mays, Joseph, 8, 14, 16(2), 18, 32, 35  
 Medcalf, 4  
 Medcalf, James, 49  
 Medcalf, John, 49, 68  
 Medcalf, Joseph, 43  
 Medcalf, Joseph, Jr., 43, 49  
 Medley, John, 77  
 Medlock, Moore, 41, 43, 48, 49  
 Meridith, James, 78  
 Millekins, James, 41  
 Miller, Haman/Harman, 50, 64, 66, 68, 69, 78, 79  
 Miller, John Frederick, 19, 41, 44, 50, 52, 64  
 Miller, Philip, 42, 49  
 Mobberly, William, 9  
 Monkus, William, 72  
 Moore, Alexander, 28, 41, 50, 55, 67  
 Moore, George, 23, 29, 34  
 Moore, Hugh (and Gent.), 7, 8, 18, 37, 40(2), 45  
 Moore, Hugh (Gent.), dec., 50  
 Moore, John, 41, 55, 63, 65, 72, 77  
 Moore, Joseph, 6, 10, 28, 38, 41, 68, 77  
 Moore, Robert, 8, 11, 14, 32
 

- two of Robert Moore's sons, 14

 Moore, Thomas, 18  
 Morroh, Jeremiah, 12  
 Morefield, Edward, 22, 38, 39  
 Morefield, John, 38, 39  
 Morris, Thomas, 78

Morton, John, 18(2), 20, 78  
 Morton, Joseph, 75  
 Moss, William, 4, 5(2)  
 Motley, Abraham, 77(2)  
 Mount, David, 38, 40, 42, 44  
 Mount, John, 32, 38, 40, 42, 44  
 Mulholland, Charles, 66  
 Mullins, Charles, 29  
 Mullins, Peter, 79  
 Mullins, William, 10, 68  
 Murphy, Gilbert, 79  
 Murphey/Murphy, Richard, 61, 70  
 Murphy, William, 36, 79  
 Murray, Jeremiah, 78  
 Murray, Thomas, 78  
 Murray, William, 78  
 Mustain, Thomas, 13  
 Musteen, Thomas, 16, 30, 43  
 Nash, Minor, 38  
 Nash, Thomas/Thos. (and Gent.), 3, 4, 5(2), 17, 18  
 Nealy, Robert, 77  
 Nelson, [*Note: The first name is blank in the book.*], 9  
 Nelson, Alexander/Elexander, 37, 39, 54, 55  
 [*Note: Entries for Nichols and Nicholls are combined.*]  
 Nicholls, 54  
 Nichols/Nicholls, John, 2, 5, 6, 32, 38  
 Nichols/Nicholls, William, 34(2), 48  
 Nicks, Valentine, 70  
 Nix, 3, 12, 35, 57  
 Noble, John, 52, 64, 77  
 Norrell, James, 16
 

- James Norrell's two sons, 16

 Norrell, Jas. [or Jos.?], 22  
 Northern, Edward, 54  
 Northern, John, 33, 43, 50, 65, 73  
 Norton, Stephen, 11, 20, 52  
 Nuckols, John, 75  
 [*Note: Entries for Obar and Obarr are combined.*]  
 Obar/Obarr, Daniel, 37, 42, 52  
 Ossenbrook, [*Note: The first name is blank in the book.*], 66  
 Ossenbrook, Michael, 66  
 Owen, 18, 20, 22  
 Owen, Ambrose, 24, 34  
 Owen, Edward, 41, 50, 65  
 Owen, Henry, 34  
 Owen, James, 11, 24, 34, 65, 73

Owen, James Smallwood, 64  
Owen, John, 1, 2, 5(2), 6, 18, 19, 24, 30, 31, 32(2), 34, 39, 41, 43, 48, 51, 54, 55, 61, 70, 72  

- John Owen's son, 24

Owen, Ralph, Sr., 34  
Owen, Richard, 24, 34, 43  
Owen, Ralph (son of Richard), 34  
Owen, Solomon, 41, 43, 50, 65, 73  
Owen, Thomas, 24, 34  
Owen, William, 12, 24, 34, 54, 55, 64, 67, 73(2)  
Pady[?], Andrew, 36  
Paine, David, 70  
Paine, John, 79  
Paine, William, 70  
Parker, 42  
Parker, Benajah, 73  
Parker, Edward, 6, 18, 20, 22, 25, 31, 38, 69  
Parker, Richard, 73  
Parks, Samuel, 26, 27, 35, 49  
Parr, John, 71  
Parsons, Joseph, 76  
Parsons, Richard, 4, 5, 16, 26, 30, 35, 69, 70, 75  
Pate, Jeremiah, 65, 67, 73  
Paty, James, 12  
Payn, Wm., 54  
Payne, Abraham, 77  
Payne, John, 37, 77  
Payne, Philemon, 77  
Payne, Reuben, 16, 26, 43  
Payne, Thomas, 42, 43  
Payne, William, 32, 43, 53, 56, 61  
Pearman, William, 16, 36  
Perkins, Nicholas (and Gent.), 28, 31, 33, 35, 36, 79  
Perkins, Peter, 60, 79  
Perkins, Robert, 23, 24  
Perryman, Richard, 77  
Perryman, Robert, 75  
Pettipool/Petty Pool/Pettypool, Seth, 2(2), 3, 56, 67  
Pettipool, William, 67  
Phelps, John, 73  
Philpot/Philpott, John, 28, 35, 46, 55  
Pickett, Henry, 67  
Pigg, John, 75  
Pigg, Paul, 43  
Polley, James, 75  
Polley, Joseph, 69, 75, 78  
Polly, Edward, 77

Polson, Andrew, 37, 42, 63  
Poor, George, 72  
Potter, Benjamin, 68  
Potter, Thomas, 68  
Potter, Thomas, Jr., 68  
Powel, William, 35  
Powell, Benjamin, 23, 29, 30, 44  
Powell, David, 43, 65, 73  
Powell, Edward, 25, 31, 42, 46  
Powell, Joshua, 44, 47, 51, 57, 64  
Powell, William, 24, 25, 28, 30, 31, 32(2), 44, 46, 56  
Prewet, Byrd, 49  
Prewet, Henry, 43  
Prewet, Hugh, 9  
Prewett, Thomas, 22  
Prewit, Thomas, 17  
Pride, Thomas, 66  
Pryor, 70  
Pryor, John, 20  
Pulliam, Joseph, 49, 61  
Pulliam, Thomas, 32  
Pyron, Charles, 16  
Quarles, John, 70  
Ragland, Evan, 49, 65, 73  
Ralls, James, 73  
Ramsay, John, 18  
Randolph, 34, 77  
Randolph, Col., 24  
Randolph, Peter, the Hon. (Esq.), 43, 49, 51, 67  
Randolph, Richard (and Gent.), 6, 34  
Ratliff, [*Note: The first name is blank in the book.*], 72  
Ray, John, 72  
Read, Clement (and Gent. and Mr.), 1(3), 5(2), 18, 45  
[*Note: Entries for Read and Reed are combined.*]  
Read/Reed, Clement, Jr. (and Gent.), 37, 58(2)  
Rice, Henry, 79  
Rice, John, 79  
Rice, William, 72, 79  
Richardson, Amos, 12  
Richardson, Skip[?], 16  
Richeson, Amos, 70, 78  
Rickman, Peter, 41, 64  
Rickman, Robert, 38  
Rickman, William, 64  
Rigney, Charles, 75  
Robards, James, 14, 49

Robards, William, 12  
Roberson, John, 26, 32  
Roberson, Mathew, 43  
Roberson, Thomas, 37, 43  
Roberson, William, 32, 37, 43, 49  
Roberts, 55, 65, 66, 76, 77  
Roberts, Alexander, 56, 67  
Roberts, George, 42  
Roberts, James (and Gent.), 30, 31, 32, 38, 58, 63, 66, 78  
Robert, James (Dan), 42  
Roberts, James, Jr. (and Gent.), 36(2), 37, 41, 42(2), 46, 47, 49, 50, 55, 62, 70  
Roberts, James (Merchant), 27  
Roberts, John, 78  
Roberts, Joseph, 69  
Roberts, Neil, 78  
Roberts, Samuel, 55, 66, 77  
Roberts, William, 30, 38, 42, 44, 53, 66, 77  
Roberts, William (Court house), 42  
Roberts, William, Jr., 77  
Robinson, Thomas, 61, 62, 66  
Rogers, Abraham/Abram, 33, 42, 53(2), 54  
Rogers, Barbara, 66  
Rogers, John, 68  
Rogers, Peter, 63, 65, 66, 73, 78  
Rose, Francis, 60  
Rouden[?], John, 36  
Routh, Zaccheus, 37  
Rowden, John, 27  
Royall, Joseph, 26, 31  
Royall, Joseph, dec., 56  
Royster, 70  
Runington, Richard, 78  
Russell, 6(2), 22, 23, 24, 40, 45, 60, 62, 69, 70, 74  
Russell, George, 60, 79  
Russell, John, 2, 7, 9  
Russell's, John, son, 9  
Russell, William, 1, 4, 17, 18, 23, 24, 28, 37, 39(2), 43, 44, 47, 54, 65  
Salmon, William, 30  
Sams, John, 72  
Sams, William, 72  
Sanders, John, 18, 22, 24, 33  
Sandwich, Thomas, 65, 68  
Sartain, Jacob, 12  
Saunders, John, 45  
Savory, John, 14, 43, 77  
Savory, Wiliam (son of John), 43

Savour, William, 36  
Scogan, Richard, 53  
Scoggan, John, 20  
Scoggan, Richard, 20  
Scoggin, Richard, 25  
Scott, Benjamin, 70  
Scott, James, 9, 28  
Scott, James, dec., 30  
Scott, Thomas, 61  
Scott, William, 54  
Scourlock, John, 26  
Scurlock, John, 55, 57, 64(2)  
Scurlock, Joshua, 71  
Seal, William, 66  
Seegs [Sugs?], James, 72  
Selden, 53  
Seldon, Miles (Clk.), 79  
Shackelford, Francis, 15, 41, 49, 55, 68, 70  
Shaw, Alexander, 29  
Shaw, Joseph, 25, 28, 35  
Sheilds, Patrick, 62  
Shelton, Abraham, 77  
Shelton, Crispin, 77  
Shelton, Gabriel, 77(2)  
Shelton, Lewis, 77  
Shelton, Ralph, 71  
Shelton, William, 60, 72  
Shepard, Jacob, 21, 30  
Shepard, James, 21, 30, 42  
Shepherd, James, 66  
Shockley, James, 10  
Shockley, Richard, 10  
Short, Cornelius, 55  
Short, Edward, 60  
Short, Henry, 18  
Short, Joseph, 60  
Short, William, 49, 52, 55  
Sims, David, 24  
Sims, William, 23, 34  
Skurlock, John, 37  
Slaughter, Ezekiel, 55, 63, 65, 78  
Sloan, James, 77  
Sloane, 77  
Sloane, James, 77  
Slown, 69  
Slown, John, 16

Smith, 2, 18, 58  
 Smith, Benjamin, 78  
 Smith, Charles, 6, 14, 15, 20  
 Smith, Daniel, 30  
 Smith, Drury, 11, 20  
 Smith, Duncan, 42, 48  
 Smith, Duncan, dec., 55  
 Smith, Edward, 60  
 Smith, James, 10  
 Smith, John, 28, 54, 60(2), 63, 66  
 Smith, Joseph, 55  
 Smith, Luke, 2  
 Smith, Obadiah/Obediah, 29, 56, 67  
 Smith, Richard, 38, 43, 44  
 Smith, Thomas, 9, 10, 12, 16, 21, 27, 29, 60(2)
 

- Thomas Smith's son, 9

 Snead, Christopher, 41, 55  
 Snelson, Thomas, 75  
*[Note: Entries for variants of Snugg are combined.]*  
 Snugg/Snuggs/Snugs, William/Wm., 2, 6, 9, 13, 37  
 Southerland, George, 52, 72  
 Southerland, Jessee, 72  
 Southerland, Sanders, 72  
 Southerland, William, 72  
 Southerton, Richard, 16, 28, 54  
 Sparrow, 35(2)  
 Sparrow, John, 25, 28, 35  
 Spencer, Thomas, 55, 77  
 Spradling, James, 65, 77  
 Spradling, Joseph, 41  
 Spradling, Moses, 26  
 Spragin, Thomas, Jr., 54  
 Spragins, Nathl., 16  
 Spraggins, Thomas, 22  
 Spraggins, William, 22  
 Stafford, William, 43  
 Staunton, Richard, 65  
 Staunton, Thomas, 65  
 Stein, John, 16  
 Stenley, John, 78  
 Stenley, William, 78,  
 Stenley, William, Jr., 78  
 Stevens, Charles, 14, 17, 30, 33  
 Stevens, Jeremiah, 35  
 Stevens, William, 9  
 Stewart, 24, 31, 34, 45, 48, 63, 74

Stewart, Charles, 63  
 Stewart, James, 1, 5, 10, 11, 12, 22, 40, 46(3), 60, 64  
 Stewart, John, 1  
 Stith, John, 28  
 Stitt[?], Patrick, 79  
 Stokes, William (and Gent.), 38, 39, 40, 56, 73, 74  
 Stone, Henry, 33, 60, 79  
 Stone, John, 8, 45, 47, 48, 52, 60, 61, 72  
 Stone, John, Jr., 72  
 Stones, Elizabeth, 56  
 Stovall, Thomas, 24, 34  
 Strange, Alexander, 22  
 Strange, Henry, 29, 33, 43, 50, 73  
 Strange, John, 28  
 Strange, Littleberry, 26, 63, 66, 77  
 Strong, Thomas, 79  
 Stubblefield, George, 55, 58, 71, 77  
 Sullins, Josiah, 66, 77  
 Sullins, Nathan, 66, 77  
 Sullins, Richard, 66  
 Sullivan, John, 67  
 Sullivant, Owen, 37, 42, 56  
 Sutherland, George, 48  
 Sutton, John, 26, 46, 68  
 Swanson, William, 26  
 Sweaton[?], Edward, 60  
 Sweeting, 9(2), 70  
 Sweetin[torn], 33  
 Sweeting, Edward, 79  
 Talbot/Talbott, John, 18, 19, 33, 43, 54  
 Tally, Abraham, 67  
 Tayler, William, 75  
 Terence, Benjamin, 26  
 Terence, Leonard, 26  
 Terence, Leonard, Jr., 26  
 Terrance [Torrance?], Leonard, 13  
 Terry, 30(2), 32, 35, 37(2), 42, 43(2), 49, 70  
 Terry, Benjamin/Benja., 9, 10, 31, 36, 41(2), 42, 59, 61, 70, 74  
 Terry, Benjamin, Jr., 61  
 Terry, Chesleu/Cheslue, 15, 27, 29, 36, 42, 44  
 Terry, Chesleu, dec., 50  
 Terry, Daniel, 25, 31, 46, 47, 52, 63, 66  
 Terry, David, 36, 65  
 Terry, Henry, 40, 52  
 Terry, Henry, Jr., 50
 

- Henry Terry's sons, 40

Terry, James (and Gent.), 2, 9, 10, 15, 27(2), 30, 31, 36  
 Terry, Joseph, 15, 27, 28, 36, 41  
 Terry, Joseph (son of Benjamin), 61  
 Terry, Jos.[?], 23  
 Terry, Moses, 25, 31, 38, 46, 47, 48, 50, 51, 52, 61  
 Terry, Nathaniel (and Gent.), 4, 5, 7, 9(2), 10, 14, 15(2), 18, 27, 31, 32, 37, 47, 49, 52, 56, 61(2),  
 62, 64, 66  
 Terry, Nathaniel (heir at law of Joseph Royall, dec.), 56,  
 Terry, Peter, 61  
 Thomas, 27, 52, 54, 55  
 Thomas, Mark, 63  
 Thomas, William, 8, 24, 26, 27, 49, 55  
 Thompson, 41, 45, 50  
 Thompson, William, 31, 46, 52  
 Throgmorton, Robert, 43, 59  
 Thurman, Richard, 64  
 Tindal/Tindall, Thomas, 56, 67  
 Tinkler, John, 25, 26  
 Tinney, Edward, 42, 66  
 Tinny, William, 65  
 Tinsley, James, 27  
 Tinsley, John, 53  
 Tinsley, Manoah, 53  
 Tinsley, Thomas, 55  
 Tommas [Thomas], William, 12  
 Torian, Andrew, 63  
 Torian, Peter, 14, 20, 21, 38, 41, 43, 49, 63, 67, 73  
 Torian, Scare/Scear [or Sciar?], 63, 73  
 Townsend, Thomas, 76, 78  
 Tribble, Peter, 36  
 Tribble/Trible, Shadrach/Shadrack, 24, 40  
 Tribble, Shadrack, dec., 45  
 Tuck, Edward, 50  
 Tuck, John, 31(2), 32(2), 35, 46, 51, 52, 59  
 Tuck, Thomas, 25  
 Tucker, Francis, 56, 67  
 Tune, Travis, 56  
 Tunstall, John Orrill, 75  
 Tunstall, Thomas/Thos., 61, 62, 63, 73  
 Turner, James, 26, 75, 76  
 Turner, James, Jr., 73  
 Turner, Meshach/Meshack, 59, 76  
 Turner, Nathan, 70  
 Turner, Shadrach, 69, 75  
 Tweedwell[?], William, 36  
 Tyinn, 54

Tynn, Isaac, 27  
 Ussery, John, 30  
 Ussery, William, 21, 30(2)  
 Vandegrift, Leonard, 72 [*Note: This name is in parentheses after William Loving's.*]  
 Vaughan, 62, 70  
 Vaughan, Charles, 33  
 Vaughan, James, 33, 41, 43  
 Vaughan, John, 27  
 Vaughan, Michael, 33  
 Vaughan, Richard, 33  
 Vaughan, Richard, Jr., 33  
 Vaughan, William, 22, 23, 25, 40, 65  
 Wade, 2, 3, 4, 6, 25, 31, 42, 47, 53(2), 73, 79  
 Wade, Andrew (and Gent.), 2, 3, 5, 6, 10, 14, 62(2)  
 Wade, Edward, 26, 35, 43  
 Wade, Hampton (and Gent.), 42, 51, 53, 56, 67, 71, 73, 74, 78  
 Wade, Henry, 55  
 Wade, John, 2, 3, 11, 42, 43, 50  
 Wade, John (Courthouse), 4  
 Wade, Robert/Robt. (and Gent.), 3, 4, 10, 11, 20, 22, 31, 53, 54, 62, 79  
 Wade, Robert (Gent.), dec., 67  
 Wade, Robert, Jr. (and Gent.), 5, 11, 29, 37, 38, 39, 40, 51, 54, 56  
 Wadle, James, 28  
 Wady, James, 9  
 Wall, 73  
 Wall, Charles, 66  
 Wall, Daniel, 20, 41, 45, 47, 51, 53  
 Wall, David, 3, 10, 11, 13, 14, 19, 20, 29, 34, 41, 45, 47, 51, 53, 67  
 Wall, John, 20, 53, 67  
 Wall, Richard, 20  
 Wallace, John, 70  
 Walker, Alexander, 11, 22
 

- Alexander Walker's son in law, 11

 Walker, Jeremiah, 79  
 Walters, John, 1  
 Walton, 28  
 Walton, Sherwood (and Gent.), 7, 12, 19, 24, 25(2), 28  
 Walton, Spencer, 77  
 Ward, Daniel, 68  
 Ward, Jeremiah, 44, 59  
 Ward, John (and Capt. and Gent.), 35(2), 44, 48, 49, 57, 58(2), 59  
 Warnock, Robert, 49  
 Waters, John, 5, 6, 12, 46  
 Waters, Robert, 6, 35, 38, 40, 43, 48, 50(2), 52  
 Waters, Thomas, 32  
 Watkins, George (and Gent.), 29, 34, 35, 41, 44, 46, 47, 66

Watkins, Isaiah, 79  
 Watkins, James, 66  
 Watkins, Micajah, 66, 67  
 Watlington, Armistead, 69, 74  
 Watson, John, 15, 26, 75, 78  
 Watson, Thomas, 26, 69, 75  
 Weaver, Joshua, 37, 42  
 Webb, Martin, 72  
 Webb, Merry, 13, 37, 43, 49, 72  
 Wells, Filmer/Philmer, 47, 78  
 Wheeler, John, 59  
 Whit, Joel, 67  
 Whitebread, Sacheveral, 37  
 Whitehead, John, 28  
 Whitt, David, 72  
 Whitt, Edward, 72  
 Whitt, Edmund, 79  
 Whitt, Richard, 72, 79  
 Whitworth, Jacob, 72  
 Wier, Thomas, 1, 23, 28  
 Willis, Meshach, 68  
 Wire, Thomas, 14, 17, 21, 30  
*[Note: Entries for variants of Wilcocks are combined.]*  
 Wilcocks/Wilcox/Willcocks/Willcox, George, 3, 12, 46, 51, 57, 58  
 Willard, John, 22  
 Willard, Francis, 54  
 Willard, Nicholas, 54  
 Williams, Daniel, 11, 23, 25(2), 26, 35, 40, 48, 50, 52, 63, 64  
 Williams, James, 11  
 Williams, John, 52, 69, 73  
 Williams, William William, 14, 16  
 Williamson, Thomas, 9  
 Witt [Wills?], Charles, 77  
 Wilson, 33  
 Wilson, James, 72  
 Wilson, John, 29, 72  
 Wilson, Peter, 11, 52  
 Wilson, Thomas, 27, 43, 50(2), 55, 64, 77  
 Win, 48  
 Win[?], 53  
 Winchester, Thomas, 12  
 Winde[torn: Winders?], Adam, 20  
 Winders, Adam, 24, 33, 41, 43, 49, 65  
 Witt [Wills?], Charles, 77  
 Womack, Isham, 26, 32, 37, 58, 65  
 Womack, Thomas, 24, 34

Wood, Nathaniel, 11  
Wood, Peter, 35  
Wood, Robert, 35  
Wood, William, 16, 36  
Wooding, 59, 69  
Wooding, Robert (and Gent.), 25, 28, 31(2), 34, 52, 59, 61, 62(2), 63(2), 66, 69, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 78(2), 79  
Woodson, 21  
Woodson, Jonathan, 19, 60, 67  
Wooten, John, 54  
Word, David, 75  
Worsham, Jeremiah, 25, 26  
Wright, William, 41, 49, 59, 65  
Wyborne, John, 10  
Wynn/Wynne, 28, 45, 48, 59, 74  
Wynne, Thos./Thomas, 28, 33, 41, 43, 49  
Wynne, Thos.[torn], 28  
Wynne, William, 46  
Wynne, William, Sr., 28  
Wynne, William, Jr., 28  
Yates, John, 9, 45, 60, 72  
Yats, John, 48  
Yokeam, Jacob, 43  
York, William, 9  
Young, David, 66  
Young, George, 60, 70  
Young, John, 77  
Young, William, 77  
Younger, William, 43, 49, 63, 65, 73

### **Rivers, Runs, Springs, Creeks, and other Water Features**

*[Note: "River" or "Creek" is omitted in some references to water features; for example, "Banister" may be used for "Banister River," "Difficult" for "Difficult Creek," "Terrible" for "Terrible Creek," etc.]*

Aarons Creek, 56, 67  
Allens Creek, 16, 19, 24, 25, 28, 30, 33, 76(2)  
Banister/Banister River, 1(2), 2, 3(2), 4, 5(3), 6(2), 8, 9, 10(2), 12, 13, 14(3), 15(3), 16(2), 18, 19, 20, 24, 25, 26, 28, 29(3), 31(2), 34, 35(2), 36(2), 38, 39(2), 40, 41(5), 43, 44, 45, 46, 47(4), 48(2), 50, 51(3), 52, 53(3), 54(2), 55(2), 56, 57, 59(2), 61, 63, 64, 65, 67(2), 69, 72, 73(3), 74, 75(5), 76, 78, 79  
the falls of Banister/Banister River, 1, 2, 4, 9, 11  
Banister great falls, 57(2)  
the mouth of Banister River, 23  
Beach tree [Burch tree?] Creek, 49  
Bearskin, 4, 20, 26

Beaver Creek, 18  
 Black Walnut, 34  
 Black Water, 18  
 Blue Wing/Blewing/Blewing, 2(2), 3  
 Burches Creek, 14, 15, 21, 27, 30, 32, 36, 38, 40(3), 41, 42, 45, 64, 66, 69  
 Burches[?] Creek, 35  
 the mouth of Burches Creek, 24  
 Cascade Creek, 79(2)  
 Catawba Creek, 52, 62  
 south fork of Catawba Creek, 70, 74  
 Chapmans Run, 42  
 Cherrystone [Creek], 60  
 the middle fork of Cherrystone Creek, 77(2)  
 Chestnut Creek, 8, 65, 68  
 the mouth of Chestnut Creek, 65  
 the mouth of the Country line Creek, 1  
 Dan River/Dann River/the River Dan, 1, 2, 3, 6, 8, 9, 11, 13, 17, 18, 19, 23, 24(3), 25, 28(2),  
 29(2), 33, 35, 36, 37(3), 39, 45(2), 47, 48, 53(2), 54, 58(2), 66(2), 67, 68, 74, 76, 77  
 confluence of the rivers Dan and Staunton, 34  
 the great falls on Dann River, 28  
 the little falls of/on Dan River/the little falls upon Dan, 2(2), 3, 4  
 Difficult/Difficult Creek, 5(3), 6(2), 24, 25, 31(2), 32, 34(3), 36, 38, 47, 48, 53, 55, 60, 62, 63,  
 64, 66, 69(2)  
 the mouth of Difficult Creek, 18, 22  
 the Double Creek, 6(2), 66  
 the lower Double Creeks, 42  
 the upper Double Creek, 32(2)  
 the Double Creeks, 43, 47  
 (the mouth of) the Double Creeks, 40(3), 45  
 the mouth of Ellis Creek, 1  
 Fall Creek, 28, 33(2), 60, 67  
 the mouth of Fall Creek, 6(2)  
 Falling Creek, 60  
 Fishing [Creek], 1  
 Great Cherry Stone Creek, 76(2)  
 Great Pole Cat Creek, 71  
 Great Toby Creek, 40  
 Hico, 2, 24, 70  
 Hico Creek, 9, 26, 67(2)  
 the little falls below Hico, 2, 3  
 the Horse Pasture/Horse Pasture Creek, 17(2), 18, 19 [*Note: See also Horse Pasture ford under  
 "Fords."*]  
 Horse Pen Pasture Creek, 13  
 the mouth of a gut above Hudson's field, 19  
 Irbys Creek, 66  
 Johns Run, 61

a noted branch upon Lawsons Creek, 25  
 a certain branch of Lawsons Creek, 26  
 the mouth of Lawsons Creek, 25  
 Lawsons Spring, 29, 30  
 William Lawsons Spring, 66  
 Leatherwood/Leatherwood Creek, 18, 19, 33  
 the Bold Branch of Leatherwood, 20  
 the mouth of Leatherwood, 20  
 Little Cherrystone, 4(2)  
 Little Polecat/Little Polecatt, 23(2), 25, 26  
 the mouth of Little Roanoke River, 62(2)  
 Marrowbone Creek, 72(2)  
 Miery Creek/Mirey Creek, 23, 25, 38(2), 41(2), 48, 50, 63, 65, 66, 67, 69, 70, 72, 75  
 middle fork of Miery Creek, 6(2)  
 the mouth of Mirey Creek, 24  
 Mill Creek Waters, 72  
 the North River, 3, 69, 70, 75  
 Pig River/Pigg River, 8, 11, 12, 35, 43, 59, 76(2)  
 Polecat/Polecat Creek/Pole Cat Creek, 25, 32, 37, 47, 52, 63, 76  
 Punch Spring (where the Courthouse is to be built and established), 7(3)  
 the Reedy Bottom (on Dan River), 63, 65, 77 [*Note: Some of these entries may refer to the Reedy Bottom ford: see also these entries under "Fords."*]  
 the River, 64  
 the river near Fuqua's ferry road, 61  
 the river at William Vaughan's low grounds, 22  
 Routledge Creek, 28  
 Sandy Creek, 27(2), 31, 35, 36, 37, 41(3), 42, 49, 70, 71, 75  
 the middle fork of Sandy Creek, 60, 61  
 Echoll's fork on Sandy Creek, 67  
 Sandy River, 18, 20(2), 33(2), 47, 48, 52, 59, 60(2), 62, 69, 70, 72(2), 74(4), 75  
 the main Sandy River, 21  
 the south branch of Sandy River, 21  
 the uppermost south branch of Sandy River, 78  
 head of the south fork of Sandy River, 2  
 the south fork of Sandy River, 7, 20  
 the upper south fork of Sandy River, 71  
 Smiths River, 2, 17, 18, 20, 43, 61, 71(2), 72  
 Snow Creek, 8, 10, 64, 68  
 the head of Snow Creek, 70, 78  
 the mouth of Snow Creek, 5, 9, 11, 12, 13  
 South Mayo [River], 61  
 the head of the South Mayo, 71  
 the head of Spider[?] 47  
 Stanton/Stanton River/Staunton River, 2(2), 3(3), 6, 8, 9, 10(2), 11, 12(2), 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 24(2), 25, 26(2), 36, 37, 39, 42, 48, 51(2), 52(2), 54, 57, 58, 59, 62(2), 63  
 the confluence of the rivers Dan and Staunton, 34

Stinking River, 4, 13, 16, 19, 30(2), 59, 60, 69, 70, 74, 75, 76(2), 77  
Straitstone/Straightstone Creek, 12, 3  
Sweetings Fork, 70  
Terrible/Terrible Creek, 1(2), 4, 32(2), 35(2), 62  
the south fork of Terrible Creek, 37, 39  
Tobys Creek, 42  
the Great Spring upon Toby, 7  
Turkey Cock/Turkey Cock Creek, 69, 77, 78  
the head of Turkey Cock, 70  
Wins Creek, 53 [*Note: See also Wynns/Wynnes Creek.*]  
the mouth of Woods Creek, 16, 38, 39, 40, 45, 47  
Wynns/Wynnes Creek, 33, 65, 77 [*Note: See also Wins Creek.*]

## Roads

*[Note: Roads are cross-indexed to all locations and persons mentioned. Descriptions were slightly standardized to simplify the preparation of this index. The key word for each entry is underlined. Where several sections or descriptions are given for a road, the page number for the earliest entry is used to determine the indexing order, even if the key word appeared in a subsequent entry. Where only surnames are given, these entries appear first in the entries under that surname. Some road descriptions vary or were altered in the course of viewing. In many cases roads can be identified in the records by the names of the petitioners, or surveyor; in other cases roads can be identified through the names of viewers. These variables were considered and checked in the course of preparing this index. Where roads or sections of roads could be identified as the same route, this is noted. In other cases, where roads or sections of roads appear likely, or probably, to be the same or related, these are grouped together with the terms "See also," "May be the same as," etc. Variables such as descriptions, surveyors, viewers, etc. should be considered and checked by researchers in further identifying these roads and using this cross-index.]*

Road from Armstrong's ferry to Aarons Creek, 56

Road from Hico Creek to Aarons Creek, 67

Road from the Courthouse road between the plantations of Thomas Tunstall and Benjamin Abbott to Robert Wooding's mill, 62

Way from William Adkinson's on Pigg River, to John Ward's on Stanton (to be viewed and viewers to report "whether the same be Convenient for a Road or not"), 59

Road from the Courthouse to Akin's old cabin, 77

*See also (a related road but not the same road):*

Road from the Courthouse to Akin's old cabin to Roberts's ferry, 77

Road from Allens Creek to Stinking River, 16, 19, 30, 76

Road from the Great Lick on Allens Creek to the ford called Clement's ford on Stanton River, 24

Road from the land of Henry Chiles on Stanton River to Banister road below Allens Creek, 25

Road from Allens Creek to the house of Benjamin Clement, Gent., 28

Road from Collins's/Collings's road to Allens Creek, 33, 34

- former order is discharged and new list names the gang to work on the road, 34

Road from the Pole bridge to Allens Creek, 76

the part of the road from Armstrong's ferry to a pine log near the Great Lick, 45

Road from Armstrong's ferry to Aarons Creek, 56

(Old) road from Banister to Smiths River (hilly, broken and “most impassable for Carriages”), 2

- (New) road to be viewed from the head of the south fork of Sandy River on the south side of Banister Mountains to the place appointed for the Courthouse, 2

Road from James Stewart's ferry to Banister bridge, 1

Probable sections (given the names of the viewers):

- Road from James Stewart's landing to Difficult, 5 (*Probably the same as: Road from Stewart's ferry to Difficult Creek*), 24, 34
- Road from Difficult to Banister bridge, 5

*See also:*

Road from Banister new bridge to the bridge on Difficult on the road leading to Stewart's ferry (to be viewed), 48

*and:*

Road from James Stewart's ferry to Difficult bridge, 64

Road leading from the falls of Banister River to Terrible, 1

Road from William Bean's on Dan River to the falls of Banister, 2

(Old) road from Banister to Smiths River (hilly, broken and “most impassable for Carriages”), 2

- (New) road to be viewed from the head of the south fork of Sandy River on the south side of Banister Mountains to the place appointed for the Courthouse, 2

Road from Banister (Banister) road crossing Edward Hubbard's ford and to continue the ridge between Stanton and Straitstone convenient to Nix Town, 3

*May be the same as:*

Road from Banister road to Nixes Town on Stanton River crossing Straightstone Creek at Edward Hubbard's ford (James Doss, surveyor), 12

*See also:*

Road whereof James Doss is surveyor (to be (re)viewed and reported “whether it be convenient or inconvenient to turn the said Road any other way;” not in repair), 35, 37

*See also:*

Nixes Town road (to be extended as high as John Ward's), 35

Road from Bannister bridge to Robert Wade's ferry over Stanton River, 3

Road from the falls of Banister to Medcalf's, 4

Road from John Boyd's ferry to a quarter belonging to Richard Bland, Gent. on Banister, and from thence to intersect the road leading to Wade's ferry (Road from John Boyd's ferry to Robert Wade's), 6, 20

Road from Banister bridge at the Cow ford to the mouth of Fall Creek, 6

Section:

- road from the (Banister) bridge to the middle fork of Miery Creek, 6

Probable additional sections:

- road leading from the middle fork of Miery Creek to the Double Creek, 6
- road leading from the Double Creek to the mouth of Fall Creek, 6

Road from the head of the south fork of Sandy River on the south side of Banister to this Courthouse, 7-8

Road from the ford below the Long Island on Stanton River to the Courthouse (Road from William Tommasses [Thomas's] ferry on Stanton River to the Courthouse; Road from the Courthouse to Thomas's/William Thomas's ferry on Stanton/Staunton River), 8-9, 12, 26, 27(2)  
*[Note: After the death of the surveyor of the road, Robert King, the road was divided.]*

Sections:

- as far as Banister River, 29
- from Banister to the Courthouse, 29

*See also:*

(Alteration of) the road whereof James Farris is surveyor (to be viewed whether it is convenient to turn the road "any other way"), 32

*[Note: See Plea Book 2, p. 194 and p. 204; this is the section of the road "as far as Banister River".]*

Road from the Cow ford on Banister to the Courthouse, 9

Road leading from the Cow ford on Banister (and to be continued to the old wagon ford on Stanton River near Robert Wade's ferry, not obstructing the ferry road), 10

Road from the Courthouse to the falls of Banister, 11

(Alteration of, for a more convenient way) road from John Boyd's ferry over Banister to David Wall's road, 14

*See also (related road/roads, but not the same road):*

Road from John Boyd's ferry to David Wall's road on the lower side of Banister River (to be viewed), 19

*See also:*

Road from Boyd's ferry to David Wall's ford on Banister (Road from Boyd's ferry to Wall's ford on Banister River), 51, 67, 73

(Alteration of) road at Banister River (now "so bad that Laden Carriages cannot pass"), 14

Road from Mays's ferry to John Laws's on Banister (Road from Joseph Mays's to John Laws's ford on Banister), 15, 16

Road from the Cow ford on Banister to Boyd's ferry, 16

*See also:*

Road from Boyd's ferry to the Cow ford, 33

Road from Banister to Cargill's ford on Stanton, 20

Probable sections:

- from David Wall's ferry to the Stoney Hill towards Wade's ferry, 53
- from the Stoney Hill on Wade's ferry road to the said ferry, and also from the fork to Cargill's ford, 53

Road from Larkin Johnston's ferry on Dann River to the Cow ford on Banister, 24

Road from the Cow ford on Banister River to Bland's road leading to Wade's ferry, 25

Road from the land of Henry Chiles on Stanton River to Banister road below Allens Creek, 25

Road from Benjamin Clements's ford on Stanton River to John East's on Banister, 26, 27-28

Road from Walton's ferry on Dan River to Banister bridge, 28

Road from the Courthouse to Banister bridge, 31

Road from the Cow ford on Banister River to the ford on Difficult Creek, 31

Road from the Courthouse crossing the Buffalo ford on Banister to intersect Pigg River road (Road from the Courthouse crossing the Buffalo/Bufloe ford on Banister River to the Pigg River), 35, 43

Road from Booker's ferry on Stanton River to the Courthouse, 36

Section:

- beginning at Banister extending to the Mill Stone road, 36

Probable section:

- Road from the Mill Stone road to Booker's ferry, 36

Road from the fork above and by the Courthouse to Banister bridge, 36-37

Road from Banister bridge to William Russell's, 39

Road from Banister new bridge to Thompson's road, 41

Road from Miery Creek to the new bridge on Banister (Road whereof Moore Medlock was formerly and Richard Eckhols is now surveyor), 41, 48, 49-50

*See also (not the same but a later road):*

Road from Miery Creek to Banister new bridge (to be viewed), 48

Road from the mouth of Woods Creek on Banister River to Thompson's road, 45

Road from Banister River at Laws's ford to the head of Spider[?], 47

Road from the old bridge on Banister River to the Courthouse, 47

Road from William Laws's[?] on Banister River to the Courthouse, 47

Road from the new bridge on Banister into the road leading to Wade's ferry (to be viewed), 47  
*Nearby or related road?:*

Road that now leads to Brewis' ford to where it crosses the road leading to the Cow ford from Wade's ferry also ordered to be viewed and "report to the next Court the Conveniencies and Inconveniencies attending the same," 47

(New) road from Banister new bridge to Blanks's ferry, 51

- part as goes through the land of Anthony Colquit to be reviewed and report made whether the same be convenient or inconvenient as was laid off, 51
- Colquit is "to fence and prepare a Lane or passage for the course of the sd. Road," 52

Road from Banister new bridge to Difficult new bridge, 53

Road from Boyd's ferry to Banister new bridge, 53

Road from Difficult bridge to Banister lower bridge, 55

Road from Banister great falls to Nixes Town, 57

(New) road from the Courthouse to Banister great falls, 57

Way from Hunt's ferry to the Cow ford on Banister (to be viewed), 59

Road from Banister bridge to Fontaine's houses, 59

*See also:*

Road from Fontaine's houses to the new bridge on Banister, 73

*See also:*

Road from Fontaine's houses to Banister lower bridge, 74

Road from Banister new bridge to Wooding's mill, 59

Road from Banister ford to the Courthouse, 61

Road from Alexander Caldwell's house on Banister River to the Courthouse (Road from the Courthouse to Alexander Caldwell's), 63, 75

*See also:*

Road from the Courthouse to Alexander Caldwell's ford, 69, 70

Road from the fork below the Courthouse to Banister bridge, 64

Road from Mirey Creek to Green['s] bridge over Banister River, 65

Road from Green's bridge on Banister to Fontaine's houses, 67

Road from Banister/Bannister lower bridge to Miery/Mirey Creek, 69, 70, 75

Road from Bannister lower bridge to the North River, 69, 70, 75

Road from Banister to Sandy River, 75

Road from Great Cherry Stone Creek to Banister River, 76

Road from William Bean's on Dan River to the falls of Banister, 2

Road from William/Wm. Bean's to the Courthouse, 8, 9

Sections:

- that part of the road as leads from John Russell's mill to Fall Creek, 9
- that part of the road as leads from Fall Creek to Sweetings Fork, 9

Possible section:

- Road from Sweetings fork to the Courthouse (surveyor "is authorized and Impowered to amend alter or Correct any part of the said Road as he shall think fit and convenient"), 9

Road from Little Cherrystone to Bearskin, 4

Road from Thomas Harget's down to Bearskin, 20

Road from Richard Parsons's to Bearskin, 26

Road from the Courthouse to Stanton River towards Bedford Courthouse (Road from the Courthouse towards Bedford Courthouse), 51-52, 57

Road through Thomas Billings's plantation (petition to turn road), 60

Road from Leatherwood Hills to Thomas/Thos. Billings, 69, 70, 75

Cart road from Mark Cole's landing on Black Water to Henry Short's, 18

Road from the Cow ford on Banister River to Bland's road leading to Wade's ferry, 25

Road from Stewart's road to Bland's road that leads to Wade's ferry, 31

Road from John Boyd's ferry to a quarter belonging to Richard Bland, Gent. on Banister, and from thence to intersect the road leading to Wade's ferry (Road from John Boyd's ferry to Robert Wade's), 6, 20

(New) road from the new bridge at the mouth of Woods Creek to Blanks's ferry road, 47

Blanks's ferry road (intersects with Thompson's road), 50

(New) road from Banister new bridge to Blanks's ferry, 51

- part as goes through the land of Anthony Colquit to be reviewed and report made whether the same be convenient or inconvenient as was laid off, 51
- Colquit is “to fence and prepare a Lane or passage for the course of the sd. Road,” 52

Road from the little falls of Dan River to Griffin's cabin upon Blue Wing/Blewing, and from thence crossing Hico into Boyd's road (road from the little falls below Hico to Blewing above Griffin's cabin and from thence into Boyd's paith [i.e., path]), 2(2)

Section:

- Road from the little falls below Hico to Blewing above Griffin's cabin, 3

Road from the Horse Pasture to James Blevins's ford on Smiths River, 17

Road from John Blevins's ford on Smiths River to the place where Callaway's Pen road turns out of Hickey's old road, 43

Road from the uppermost inhabitants of this county on Pigg River and Chestnut Creek to Snow Creek road, 8

*See also:*

Road from the mouth of Snow Creek to the upper inhabitants/back inhabitants of Pigg River (already laid off) and that the said road may extend from the back inhabitants of Pigg River to the top of the Blue Ridge, 11, 12

*See also:*

Road from the mouth of Snow Creek to the upper inhabitants of the said Creek, 13

Road from Chestnut Creek to Bobbet's road, 65

Road from Bobbet's road down to Hickie's road, 65

Road from Snow Creek to Bobbit's road, 68

Road from Booker's ferry on Stanton River to the Courthouse, 36

Section:

- beginning at Banister extending to the Mill Stone road, 36

Probable section:

- Road from the Mill Stone road to Booker's ferry, 36

Road from Booker's ferry to the Pole bridge, 76

Cartway (built?) with Bostick's own hands from Samuel Harris's to Dan River, at the said Bostick's plantation, 39

Road from the little falls of Dan River to Griffin's cabin upon Blue Wing/Blewing, and from thence crossing Hico into Boyd's road (road from the little falls below Hico to Blewing above Griffin's cabin and from thence into Boyd's paith [i.e., path]), 2(2)

Section:

- Road from the little falls below Hico to Blewwing above Griffin's cabin, 3

Road from Boyd's ferry to William Eckholls's, 15

Road from the Cow ford on Banister to Boyd's ferry, 16

*See also:*

Road from Boyd's ferry to the Cow ford, 33

Road from Sherwood Walton's landing on Dann River to Hico into Boyd's road near Holt's mill, 24

Probable sections:

- Road from the landing place of Sherwood Walton, Gent. to a noted branch upon Lawsons Creek, 25
- Road from a certain branch of Lawsons Creek into Boyd's road near Holt's mill, 26

Road from Boyd's ferry to Banister new bridge, 53

Road from Boyd's ferry to Pole bridge on Mirey Creek, 63

Road from the Glebe of Antrim Parish into the road that leads from the Courthouse to Boyd's ferry, 65

Road from Boyd's ferry on Hico Creek down the River Dan, 67

Road from Boyd's ferry to Wade's mill and from thence to Peter Rogers's, 73

Road from George Boyd's ferry on Dan River to Lawson's Spring, 29-30

Road from the Cow ford to the River road near George Boyd's house, 73

Road from the mouth of the Country Line Creek to John Boyd's ferry, 1

Sections:

- from the beginning to Fishing [Creek], 1
- from thence to the [Boyd's] ferry, 1

Road from John Boyd's ferry to a quarter belonging to Richard Bland, Gent. on Banister, and from thence to intersect the road leading to Wade's ferry (Road from John Boyd's ferry to Robert Wade's), 6, 20

Road from John Boyd's ferry on the south side of Dan River to John Pryor's on Hico Creek, 9

*[Note: The Halifax County Plea Books contain a number of entries for roads between John Boyd's ferry/Boyd's ferry and the Courthouse, Polecat Creek, and Little Polecat Creek. Because some of these descriptions may refer to different roads, and exact identification may be uncertain, these citations are presented as a group to facilitate comparisons of the various locations and orders.]*

Road from Boyd's ferry/John Boyd's ferry to the Courthouse, 13, 21, 32, 39

Sections:

- Road from Boyd's ferry to the Courthouse, as far as Polecat Creek (John Owen's section), 32
- Road from Boyd's ferry (from Polecat Creek where John Owen's section begins) to the Courthouse, 32

*See also:*

Road from the Courthouse to Pole Cat Creek, 25, 37, 47

*See also:*

Road from John Boyd's ferry to Little Polecatt, 23

*and*

Road from Little Polecat to the Courthouse, 23, 25, 26

(Alteration of, for a more convenient way) road from John Boyd's ferry over Banister to David Wall's road, 14

*See also (related road/roads, but not the same road):*

Road from John Boyd's ferry to David Wall's road on the lower side of Banister River (to be viewed), 19

*See also:*

Road from Boyd's ferry to David Wall's ford on Banister (Road from Boyd's ferry to Wall's ford on Banister River), 51, 67, 73

Road from Patrick Boyd's landing through the land of Larkin Johnson to intersect the road leading from John Boyd's ferry to John Pryor's in Carolina, 20, 21

Road between Larkin Johnson's ferry and John Boyd's ferry [*Note: Entry is mutilated and incomplete.*], 21

Road from Patrick Boyd's landing through the land of Larkin Johnson to intersect the road leading from John Boyd's ferry to John Pryor's in Carolina, 20, 21

Road from the Country line to the Widow Boyd's ferry, 33

Sections:

- from the Country line to Wynnes Creek, 33
- from thence down, 33

Bridle way from David Brandon's landing on Dan River to the Courthouse, 45

*[Note: Entries for Brewer and Brewis are combined.]*

Road from the Widow Brewer's ford on Stanton to the place where the Courthouse is to be set (Road from Brewer's ford to the place where the Courthouse is to be set), 2

Probable section (given the names of the viewers):

- that part of the road from Brewis's ford to Difficult, 5

*See also:*

Road from Brewis's ford to Difficult, 6

- to be reviewed (as to whether it is convenient or inconvenient to turn the road any other way), 6

*[Note: The Halifax County Plea Books contain a number of entries for roads relating to the route, or a section of the route, between Brewis's ford and Difficult Creek (and often involving Fontaine's ferry). These citations may relate, to at least some degree, to the review of the road section from Brewis's ford to Difficult ordered on March 21, 1753 (Plea Book 1, p. 93). These entries generally have the same viewers and surveyors. However, because some of these descriptions may refer to different roads or sections, and exact identification is somewhat uncertain, these citations are presented here as a group to facilitate comparisons of the various locations and orders.]*

*[Relating to:]* Road from Brewis's ford to Difficult, 6

Probably the same or related roads or sections (given the names of the viewers and overseers)

- Road from Owen's road to the mouth of Difficult Creek (Road from the mouth of Difficult Creek to Owen's road), 18, 22

*See also:*

Road from Fountain's ferry and Brewis's ford to Difficult Creek, 25

*See also:*

Road beginning at the fork of Fontain's ferry road along the north fork to Brewis's ford, 30

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek to Fontaine's ferry, 31

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek near Richard Brown's to Fontain's ferry, 32

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek as far as opposite to Edward Parker's, 38

Possible section:

- Road from Brewis's ford to Edward [torn: Parker's?] (Road from Brewis's ford to Parker's cross path), 38, 42

Road from the new bridge on Banister into the road leading to Wade's ferry (to be viewed), 47

*Nearby or related road?:*

Road that now leads to Brewis' ford to where it crosses the road leading to the Cow ford from Wade's ferry also ordered to be viewed and "report to the next Court the Conveniencies and Inconveniencies attending the same," 47

*[Note: The Halifax County Plea Books contain a number of entries for roads relating to the route, or a section of the route, between Brewis's ford and Difficult Creek (and often involving Fontaine's ferry). These citations may relate, to at least some degree, to the review of the road section from Brewis's ford to Difficult ordered on March 21, 1753 (Plea Book 1, p. 93). These entries generally have the same viewers and surveyors. However, because some of these descriptions may refer to different roads or sections, and exact identification is somewhat uncertain, these citations are presented here as a group to facilitate comparisons of the various locations and orders.]*

*[Relating to:]* Road from Brewis's ford to Difficult, 6

Probably the same or related roads or sections (given the names of the viewers and overseers)

- Road from Owen's road to the mouth of Difficult Creek (Road from the mouth of Difficult Creek to Owen's road), 18, 22

*See also:*

Road from Fountain's ferry and Brewis's ford to Difficult Creek, 25

*See also:*

Road beginning at the fork of Fontain's ferry road along the north fork to Brewis's ford, 30

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek to Fontaine's ferry, 31

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek near Richard Brown's to Fontain's ferry, 32

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek as far as opposite to Edward Parker's, 38

Possible section:

- Road from Brewis's ford to Edward [torn: Parker's?] (Road from Brewis's ford to Parker's cross path), 38, 42

Road from the head of the South Mayo to Morgan Bryan's road, 71

Road from Morgan Bryan's road to Smiths River, 71

Road from the Courthouse crossing the Buffalo ford on Banister to intersect Pigg River road (Road from the Courthouse crossing the Buffalo/Buffloe ford on Banister River to the Pigg River), 35, 43

Road leading from Burches Creek to Abel Lee's ferry as far as the Country line, 14

Probable sections or related roads:

- Road from Abel Lee's to the Country line, 17
- Road from Abel Lee's ford to Burches Creek, 21

Road from Burches Creek to Nathaniel Terry's road, 15

Road from Burches Creek to Sandy Creek, 27, 41-42

Road from Terry's ferry to Burches Creek, 30

Road from the upper Double Creek to Burches Creek, 32

Road near Burches[?] Creek (to be viewed) [this entry is partly illegible], 35-36

Road from Burches Creek into the road near the house of James Roberts Jr., Gent., 36

Road from Burches Creek to Miery/Mirey Creek, 38, 66

Road from the mouth of the Double Creeks to Burches Creek, 40(2), 45

Possible sections:

- Road from the Double Creeks to Great Toby Creek, 40

- Road from Great Toby Creek to Burches Creek, 40

Road from the lower Double Creeks to Burches Creek (to avoid a bad hill in the Double Creeks), 42-43

Bridge (to be built) across Burches Creek where the River road crosses it, 64

Road from Alexander Caldwell's house on Banister River to the Courthouse (Road from the Courthouse to Alexander Caldwell's), 63, 75

*See also:*

Road from the Courthouse to Alexander Caldwell's ford, 69, 70

Road from John Blevins ford on Smiths River to the place where Callaway's Pen road turns out of Hickey's old road, 43

Road from Hickey's road at Thomas Harget's by Thomas Calloway's intersecting the said Hickey's road above the Bold Branch of Leatherwood, 20

Road from Banister to Cargill's ford on Stanton, 20

Probable sections:

- from David Wall's ferry to the Stoney Hill towards Wade's ferry, 53
- from the Stoney Hill on Wade's ferry road to the said ferry, and also from the fork to Cargill's ford, 53

Road from Patrick Boyd's landing through the land of Larkin Johnson to intersect the road leading from John Boyd's ferry to John Pryor's in Carolina, 20, 21

Road from Goose Island ford to Cascade Creek, 79

Road from Cascade Creek to the old road, 79

Road from Stanton River to Catawba Creek, 52

Hunt's ferry road (section below Catawba Creek), 62

- Road to be opened from the said Hunt's ferry road to Vaughan's ford, 62

Road from the south fork of Catawba Creek into Russell's road, 70, 74

Road from Difficult to Russell's road (Road from Difficult to Russell's; Road from Difficult to William Russell's; Road from Russell's to Difficult Creek), 6, 47, 60, 69

Probable sections:

- Road from Difficult Creek to Chandler's bridge exclusively, 62
- Road from Chandler's bridge inclusively to Terrible Creek by Russell's, 62

Road from the Chapel on Hickey's road crossing the south branch of Sandy River, and the main Sandy River, intersecting Mr. Samuel Harris's road, 21

Road from Leatherwood to the fork of the road at the Capple [Chapel?], 33

Road from Harris's to Leatherwood Chapel, 59

*See also:*

Road from Samuel Harris's to the Chappel, 60

*and*

Road from Samuel Harris's to Leather Wood Chappel, 74

Road from Chapman's Run to the plantation of James Roberts Jr., Gent., 42

Road from Cherrystone to Stinking River, 60

Road from Turkey Cock to intersect Slown's road (to be viewed), 69

Probable sections:

- Road from Sloane's road to the middle fork of Cherry Stone Creek, 77
- Road from the middle fork of Cherry Stone Creek to Turkey Cock Creek, 77

Road from the uppermost inhabitants of this county on Pigg River and Chestnut Creek to Snow Creek road, 8

*See also:*

Road from the mouth of Snow Creek to the upper inhabitants/back inhabitants of Pigg River (already laid off) and that the said road may extend from the back inhabitants of Pigg River to the top of the Blue Ridge, 11, 12

*See also:*

Road from the mouth of Snow Creek to the upper inhabitants of the said Creek, 13

Road from Chestnut Creek to Bobbet's road, 65

Road from Chestnut Creek to the place where Tully Choice is surveyor, 68

Road from the land of Henry Chiles on Stanton River to Banister road below Allens Creek, 25

Road from Snow Creek road to Tully Choice's mill, 64

Road from Chestnut Creek to the place where Tully Choice is surveyor, 68

Road from the Great Lick on Allens Creek to the ford called Clement's ford on Stanton River, 24

Road from the Courthouse to the house of Benjamin/Benja. Clement, Gent., 14, 19

- the former order not being complied with it is discharged; a new view is ordered, 19

Road from Benjamin Clements's ford on Stanton River to John East's on Banister, 26, 27-28

Road from Allens Creek to the house of Benjamin Clement, Gent., 28

(Constable's district boundaries): from Benjamin Clements's to John Harness's and down Hickey's road to Tyinn's old cabin, and from thence to Stanton at Thomas's ferry, 54

Road from Benjamin Clement's ford on Stanton River to John Ward's road below George Wilcox's leading to the Courthouse, 58

Road from the Courthouse to the place where Benjamin Clements's road makes a fork, 66

Road leading from Cobbs ferry to the Courthouse, 11

Road from Stewart's ferry to the place that comes into Cobbs's road up to Russell's, 45

Road from Robert Cobbs's landing on Stanton River to Russell's road and thence to Hilton's, 6

Road from John Owen to Cock's Fishing Place, 34

Road from the road at Stinking River ford to Cody's ford on Stanton River, 13

Cart road from Mark Cole's landing on Black Water to Henry Short's, 18

Road from Terrible Creek to Fuqua's ferry, to be carried through Coles's cornfield, 4

Road running between Walter Coles's plantations and to Vaughan's ford, 70

Road from Collins's/Collings's road to Allens Creek, 33, 34

- former order is discharged and new list names the gang to work on the road, 34

Road from William Laws's to James Collings's road, 59

*See also:*

Road leading over William Laws's ford to James Collings's road, 74

(New) road from Banister new bridge to Blanks's ferry, 51

- part as goes through the land of Anthony Colquit to be reviewed and report made whether the same be convenient or inconvenient as was laid off, 51
- Colquit is "to fence and prepare a Lane or passage for the course of the sd. Road," 52

Road from the mouth of the Country Line Creek to John Boyd's ferry, 1

Sections:

- from the beginning to Fishing [Creek], 1
- from thence to the [Boyd's] ferry, 1

Road leading from Burches Creek to Abel Lee's ferry as far as the Country line, 14

Probable sections or related roads:

- Road from Abel Lee's to the Country line, 17
- Road from Abel Lee's ford to Burches Creek, 21

Road from the Horse Pasture to the Country line, 17

Road from Lawson's Spring to the Country line, 30

*See also:*

Road from William Lawson's Spring to the Country line, 66

Road from Terry's ferry to the Country line, 30

*See also (not the same but a later road):*

Road from Terry's ferry on Dan River to the Country line (Road from Terry's ferry to the Country line) (to be viewed), 37, 43

*See also:*

Road from Terry's ferry to the road leading to the Country line (to be viewed), 49

Road from the Country line to the Widow Boyd's ferry, 33

Sections:

- from the Country line to Wynnes Creek, 33
- from thence down, 33

Road from the Country line to Sandy River (Road from Sandy River to the Country line), 33, 60, 72

Road from Dan River to the Country line, 47

Way from the landing of Abraham Rogers on Dan River to the Courthouse, and also from the river on the other side to the Country line (to be viewed and reported "whether a Road may be conveniently laid off or not"); the viewers reported it "Convenient for a Road and Ferry to cross at the Landing Place over Dan River at Abram Rogers," 53, 54

Road from Lawson's road to the Country line opposite Lumkin's ferry, 58

Road from the Widow Brewer's ford on Stanton to the place where the Courthouse is to be set (Road from Brewer's ford to the place where the Courthouse is to be set), 2

Probable section (given the names of the viewers):

- that part of the road from Brewis's ford to Difficult, 5

*See also:*

Road from Brewis's ford to Difficult, 6

- to be reviewed (as to whether it is convenient or inconvenient to turn the road any other way), 6

(Old) road from Banister to Smiths River (hilly, broken and "most impassable for Carriages"), 2

- (New) road to be viewed from the head of the south fork of Sandy River on the south side of Banister Mountains to the place appointed for the Courthouse, 2

Road from the head of the south fork of Sandy River on the south side of Banister to this Courthouse, 7-8

Road from the Courthouse to a ford on Dan River a little above Abel Lee's (Road from a ford on Dan River a little above Abel Lee's to the Courthouse), 8, 11

Road from Joseph Mays's ferry to the Courthouse, 8

Road from the ford below the Long Island on Stanton River to the Courthouse (Road from William Tommasses [Thomas's] ferry on Stanton River to the Courthouse; Road from the Courthouse to Thomas's/William Thomas's ferry on Stanton/Staunton River), 8-9, 12, 26, 27(2)  
*[Note: After the death of the surveyor of the road, Robert King, the road was divided.]*

Sections:

- as far as Banister River, 29
- from Banister to the Courthouse, 29

*See also:*

(Alteration of) the road whereof James Farris is surveyor (to be viewed whether it is convenient to turn the road "any other way"), 32

*[Note: See Plea Book 2, p. 194 and p. 204; this is the section of the road "as far as Banister River".]*

Road from William/Wm. Bean's to the Courthouse, 8, 9

Sections:

- that part of the road as leads from John Russell's mill to Fall Creek, 9
- that part of the road as leads from Fall Creek to Sweetings Fork, 9

Possible section:

- Road from Sweetings fork to the Courthouse (surveyor "is authorized and Impowered to amend alter or Correct any part of the said Road as he shall think fit and convenient"), 9

Road from the Cow ford on Banister to the Courthouse, 9

Road from John Laws's house to the Courthouse, 10

Road leading from Cobbs ferry to the Courthouse, 11

Road from the Courthouse to the falls of Banister, 11

Road leading from the Courthouse to the house of Sherwood Walton (Road from the Courthouse to the landing of Sherwood Walton, Gent.), 12, 24-25

Road from Lewis Green's ford on Dan River to the Courthouse, 13

*[Note: The Halifax County Plea Books contain a number of entries for roads between John Boyd's ferry/Boyd's ferry and the Courthouse, Polecat Creek, and Little Polecat Creek. Because some of these descriptions may refer to different roads, and exact identification may be uncertain, these citations are presented as a group to facilitate comparisons of the various locations and orders.]*

Road from Boyd's ferry/John Boyd's ferry to the Courthouse, 13, 21, 32, 39

Sections:

- Road from Boyd's ferry to the Courthouse, as far as Polecat Creek (John Owen's section), 32
- Road from Boyd's ferry (from Polecat Creek where John Owen's section begins) to the Courthouse, 32

*See also:*

Road from the Courthouse to Pole Cat Creek, 25, 37, 47

*See also:*

Road from John Boyd's ferry to Little Polecatt, 23

*and*

Road from Little Polecat to the Courthouse, 23, 25, 26

Road from the Courthouse to the house of Benjamin/Benja. Clement, Gent., 14, 19

- the former order not being complied with it is discharged; a new view is ordered, 19

Road from the Courthouse to John East's, 16

Road from the Courthouse to where Hickey's road crosses Leatherwood Creek, 19

Road from the Courthouse to William Marchbank's, 24

Road from the top of the hill on Sandy Creek on the south side thereof to intersect the road below the Courthouse, 27

Road from the Courthouse over Sandy Creek by Benjamin Terry's to Cox's, 31

Road from the Courthouse to Banister bridge, 31

Road from the Courthouse over Sandy Creek by Benjamin Terry's to Cox's, 31

Road from the Courthouse (and crossing Sandy Creek) to Terry's ferry on Dan River, 35, 37

Road from the Courthouse crossing the Buffalo ford on Banister to intersect Pigg River road (Road from the Courthouse crossing the Buffalo/Bufloe ford on Banister River to the Pigg River), 35, 43

Road from Booker's ferry on Stanton River to the Courthouse, 36

Section:

- beginning at Banister extending to the Mill Stone road, 36

Probable section:

- Road from the Mill Stone road to Booker's ferry, 36

Road from Sandy Creek above Benjamin Terry's to the fork below the Courthouse, 36

*May be the same as:*

Road from Sandy Creek to the fork of the road below the Courthouse, 42, 49

Road from the fork above and by the Courthouse to Banister bridge, 36-37

Streets in the town of Peytonsbury (ordered cleared), 44(3), 50

- the best and most convenient way along the Main road to the town of Peytonsbury, (beginning at the Cross Street extending towards the Courthouse to the lower end of the said street and thence to the Courthouse), 44
- Forest Street in the town of Peytonsbury (beginning at the upper and extending to the lower end, and thence to intersect the Courthouse road), 44, 50
- Mountain Street of the town of Peytonsbury (beginning at the Cross Street, to the upper end, thence the best and most convenient way to intersect the Courthouse road), 44

Bridle way from David Brandon's landing on Dan River to the Courthouse, 45

Road from the old bridge on Banister River to the Courthouse, 47

Road from William Laws's[?] on Banister River to the Courthouse, 47

Road from the Reedy Bottom ford on Dan River to the Courthouse (Road from the Courthouse to the Reedy Bottom ford on Dan River), 48, 58, 63

*See also:*

Bridle way from this Courthouse to the Reedy Bottom ford, 52

Section:

- as far as Polecat Creek, 52

Road from the Courthouse to Stanton River towards Bedford Courthouse (Road from the Courthouse towards Bedford Courthouse), 51-52, 57

Way from the landing of Abraham Rogers on Dan River to the Courthouse, and also from the river on the other side to the Country line (to be viewed and reported "whether a Road may be conveniently laid off or not"); the viewers reported it "Convenient for a Road and Ferry to cross at the Landing Place over Dan River at Abram Rogers," 53, 54

Road from Roberts's ferry to the Courthouse, 55

(New) road from the Courthouse to Banister great falls, 57

Road from Benjamin Clement's ford on Stanton River to John Ward's road below George Wilcox's leading to the Courthouse, 58

Road from the Courthouse to William Laws's ford, 60

Road from Banister ford to the Courthouse, 61

Road from the Courthouse road between the plantations of Thomas Tunstall and Benjamin Abbott to Robert Wooding's mill, 62

(Alteration of) the road leading from the Courthouse to Nathaniel Terry's ferry (running through Terry's plantation), 62

- road to be viewed and also the way that Terry proposes to turn the same, 62

Road from Alexander Caldwell's house on Banister River to the Courthouse (Road from the Courthouse to Alexander Caldwell's), 63, 75

*See also:*

Road from the Courthouse to Alexander Caldwell's ford, 69, 70

Road from the fork below the Courthouse to Banister bridge, 64

Road from the Glebe of Antrim Parish into the road that leads from the Courthouse to Boyd's ferry, 65

Road from the Courthouse to the place where Benjamin Clements's road makes a fork, 66

Road from the Courthouse to Roberts's ferry on Dan River, 66

Road from Smiths River into the road leading to the Courthouse, 71

Road from the Courthouse to Akin's old cabin, 77

*See also (a related road but not the same road):*

Road from the Courthouse to Akin's old cabin to Roberts's ferry, 77

Road from Hickey's old road at the uppermost south branch of Sandy River to the Courthouse, 78

Road leading from Mary Mackendree's to Thomas Covington's by Difficult Church, 71

Road from Banister bridge at the Cow ford to the mouth of Fall Creek, 6

Section:

- road from the (Banister) bridge to the middle fork of Miery Creek, 6

Probable additional sections:

- road leading from the middle fork of Miery Creek to the Double Creek, 6
- road leading from the Double Creek to the mouth of Fall Creek, 6

Road from the Cow ford on Banister to the Courthouse, 9

Road leading from the Cow ford on Banister (and to be continued to the old wagon ford on Stanton River near Robert Wade's ferry, not obstructing the ferry road), 10

Road from the Cow ford on Banister to Boyd's ferry, 16

*See also:*

Road from Boyd's ferry to the Cow ford, 33

Road from the Cow ford bridge into Russell's road and to intersect Hunt's ferry road, 23, 24

- the former order not being complied with it is discharged; a new view is ordered, 24  
*Apparently the same as (given that the names of the viewers are the same):*

Road from William Russell's to the Cow ford road, 28, 30

“On the Motion of William Powell Alledging that the Road he was heretofore appointed Surveyor of is Impracticable to open or repair for want of a Sufficiency of hands therefore the former order is reversed and the said Powell discharged of his [illegible],” 30

Road from Larkin Johnston's ferry on Dann River to the Cow ford on Banister, 24

Road from the Cow ford on Banister River to Bland's road leading to Wade's ferry, 25

Road from the Cow ford on Banister River to the ford on Difficult Creek, 31

Road from the new bridge on Banister into the road leading to Wade's ferry (to be viewed), 47  
*Nearby or related road?:*

Road that now leads to Brewis' ford to where it crosses the road leading to the Cow ford from Wade's ferry also ordered to be viewed and “report to the next Court the Conveniencies and Inconveniencies attending the same,” 47

Way from Hunt's ferry to the Cow ford on Banister (to be viewed), 59

Road from the Cow ford to the River road near George Boyd's house, 73

Road from the Courthouse over Sandy Creek by Benjamin Terry's to Cox's, 31

Road from William Bean's on Dan River to the falls of Banister, 2

Road from the little falls of Dan River to Griffin's cabin upon Blue Wing/Blewing, and from thence crossing Hico into Boyd's road (road from the little falls below Hico to Blewing above Griffin's cabin and from thence into Boyd's paith [i.e., path]), 2(2)

Section:

- Road from the little falls below Hico to Blewwing above Griffin's cabin, 3

Road from Wade's ferry upon Stanton River to the little falls upon Dan (Road from Wade's ferry over the North River to the little falls over Dan River; Road from the little falls on Dan to Wade's ferry road), 2, 3, 4

Road from the Courthouse to a ford on Dan River a little above Abel Lee's (Road from a ford on Dan River a little above Abel Lee's to the Courthouse), 8, 11

Road from John Boyd's ferry on the south side of Dan River to John Pryor's on Hico Creek, 9

Road from Lewis Green's ford on Dan River to the Courthouse, 13

Road from Larkin Johnston's ferry on Dann River to the Cow ford on Banister, 24

Road from Sherwood Walton's landing on Dann River to Hico into Boyd's road near Holt's mill, 24

Probable sections:

- Road from the landing place of Sherwood Walton, Gent. to a noted branch upon Lawsons Creek, 25
- Road from a certain branch of Lawsons Creek into Boyd's road near Holt's mill, 26

Road from Walton's ferry on Dan River to Banister bridge, 28

Road from Fall Creek to the great falls on Dann River and thence to Wynn's mill on Routledge Creek, 28

Road from George Boyd's ferry on Dan River to Lawson's Spring, 29-30

Road from Terry's ferry to the Country line, 30

*See also (not the same but a later road):*

Road from Terry's ferry on Dan River to the Country line (Road from Terry's ferry to the Country line) (to be viewed), 37, 43

*See also:*

Road from Terry's ferry to the road leading to the Country line (to be viewed), 49

Road from the Courthouse (and crossing Sandy Creek) to Terry's ferry on Dan River, 35, 37

Cartway (built?) with Bostick's own hands from Samuel Harris's to Dan River, at the said Bostick's plantation, 39

Bridle way from David Brandon's landing on Dan River to the Courthouse, 45

Road from Flat Rock ford on Dan River to Wynne's road below Samuel Harris's (Road from the Flat Rock down to Win's road by Mr. Harris), 45, 48

- hands to be divided "according to the distance of each Surveyor's part, and also View the best place for a Ford on Sandy River," 52

Probable sections:

- Road from Sandy River up to the Flat Rock, 47, 59, 74
- Road from Sandy River down to Wynne's road by Saml. Harris's, 48, 59, 74

Road from Dan River to the Double Creeks, 47

*Maybe the same as:*

Road from the Double Creek to Dan River, 66

Road from Dan River to the Country line, 47

Road from the Reedy Bottom ford on Dan River to the Courthouse (Road from the Courthouse to the Reedy Bottom ford on Dan River), 48, 58, 63

*See also:*

Bridle way from this Courthouse to the Reedy Bottom ford, 52

Section:

- as far as Polecat Creek, 52

Way from the landing of Abraham Rogers on Dan River to the Courthouse, and also from the river on the other side to the Country line (to be viewed and reported “whether a Road may be conveniently laid off or not”); the viewers reported it “Convenient for a Road and Ferry to cross at the Landing Place over Dan River at Abram Rogers,” 53, 54

Road from the Reedy Bottom to or near Peter Rogers’s race paths (Road from Peter Rogers’s race path at Wynnes Creek to the Reedy Bottom), 63, 65-66

*Probably the same as:*

Road from Wynnes Creek to the Reedy Bottom on Dan River, 77

Road from the Courthouse to Roberts’s ferry on Dan River, 66

Road from Boyd’s ferry on Hico Creek down the River Dan, 67

Road from Roberts’s ferry on the south side of Dan River to the extent of [surveyor, Joseph Johnson’s] former order, 76

Road from John Tuck’s to Benjamin Dickson’s, 31, 32

Bridle way (to be opened) from Thomas Green, Gent.’s house to Difficult Church, 47

Road leading from Mary Mackendree’s to Thomas Covington’s by Difficult Church, 71

Road from James Stewart’s ferry to Banister bridge, 1

Probable sections (given the names of the viewers):

- Road from James Stewart’s landing to Difficult, 5 (*Probably the same as:* Road from Stewart’s ferry to Difficult Creek), 24, 34
- Road from Difficult to Banister bridge, 5

*See also:*

Road from Banister new bridge to the bridge on Difficult on the road leading to Stewart’s ferry (to be viewed), 48

*and:*

Road from James Stewart’s ferry to Difficult bridge, 64

Road from the Widow Brewer’s ford on Stanton to the place where the Courthouse is to be set (Road from Brewer’s ford to the place where the Courthouse is to be set), 2

Probable section (given the names of the viewers):

- that part of the road from Brewis’s ford to Difficult, 5

*See also:*

Road from Brewis’s ford to Difficult, 6

- to be reviewed (as to whether it is convenient or inconvenient to turn the road any other way), 6

*[Note: The Halifax County Plea Books contain a number of entries for roads relating to the route, or a section of the route, between Brewis's ford and Difficult Creek (and often involving Fontaine's ferry). These citations may relate, to at least some degree, to the review of the road section from Brewis's ford to Difficult ordered on March 21, 1753 (Plea Book 1, p. 93). These entries generally have the same viewers and surveyors. However, because some of these descriptions may refer to different roads or sections, and exact identification is somewhat uncertain, these citations are presented here as a group to facilitate comparisons of the various locations and orders.]*

*[Relating to:]* Road from Brewis's ford to Difficult, 6

Probably the same or related roads or sections (given the names of the viewers and overseers)

- Road from Owen's road to the mouth of Difficult Creek (Road from the mouth of Difficult Creek to Owen's road), 18, 22

*See also:*

Road from Fountain's ferry and Brewis's ford to Difficult Creek, 25

*See also:*

Road beginning at the fork of Fontain's ferry road along the north fork to Brewis's ford, 30

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek to Fontaine's ferry, 31

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek near Richard Brown's to Fontain's ferry, 32

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek as far as opposite to Edward Parker's, 38

Possible section:

- Road from Brewis's ford to Edward [torn: Parker's?] (Road from Brewis's ford to Parker's cross path), 38, 42

Road from Difficult to Russell's road (Road from Difficult to Russell's; Road from Difficult to William Russell's; Road from Russell's to Difficult Creek), 6, 47, 60, 69

Probable sections:

- Road from Difficult Creek to Chandler's bridge exclusively, 62
- Road from Chandler's bridge inclusively to Terrible Creek by Russell's, 62

Road from the Cow ford on Banister River to the ford on Difficult Creek, 31

Road from Difficult bridge to Banister lower bridge, 55

Road from Difficult bridge to Joseph Roberts's, 69

Road from John Ward's ford on Stanton River to the said Ward's muster field opposite the house of Thomas Dillard, Jr., Gent., 48-49

Road from Banester (Banister) road crossing Edward Hubbard's ford and to continue the ridge between Stanton and Straitstone convenient to Nix Town, 3

*May be the same as:*

Road from Banister road to Nixes Town on Stanton River crossing Straightstone Creek at Edward Hubbard's ford (James Doss, surveyor), 12

*See also:*

Road whereof James Doss is surveyor (to be (re)viewed and reported “whether it be convenient or inconvenient to turn the said Road any other way;” not in repair), 35, 37

*See also:*

Nixes Town road (to be extended as high as John Ward’s), 35

Road from Banister new bridge to Difficult new bridge, 53

Road from Banister bridge at the Cow ford to the mouth of Fall Creek, 6

Section:

- road from the (Banister) bridge to the middle fork of Miery Creek, 6

Probable additional sections:

- road leading from the middle fork of Miery Creek to the Double Creek, 6
- road leading from the Double Creek to the mouth of Fall Creek, 6

Road from the upper Double Creek to Burches Creek, 32

Road from Terry’s ferry to the upper Double Creek, 32

Road from the mouth of the Double Creeks to Burches Creek, 40(2), 45

Possible sections:

- Road from the Double Creeks to Great Toby Creek, 40
- Road from Great Toby Creek to Burches Creek, 40

Road from the lower Double Creeks to Burches Creek (to avoid a bad hill in the Double Creeks), 42-43

Road from the Double Creeks at Lawson’s road into Terry’s ferry road, 43

Road from Dan River to the Double Creeks, 47

*Maybe the same as:*

Road from the Double Creek to Dan River, 66

Road from the Courthouse to John East’s, 16

Road from Benjamin Clements’s ford on Stanton River to John East’s on Banister, 26, 27-28

Road from Fall Creek to Echolls’s fork on Sandy Creek, 67

Road from Miery Creek to the new bridge on Banister (Road whereof Moore Medlock was formerly and Richard Eckhols is now surveyor), 41, 48, 49-50

*See also (not the same but a later road):*

Road from Miery Creek to Banister new bridge (to be viewed), 48

Road from Boyd’s ferry to William Eckholls’s, 15

Road from Terrible to the mouth of Ellis Creek, 1

Road from Banister bridge at the Cow ford to the mouth of Fall Creek, 6

Section:

- road from the (Banister) bridge to the middle fork of Miery Creek, 6

Probable additional sections:

- road leading from the middle fork of Miery Creek to the Double Creek, 6
- road leading from the Double Creek to the mouth of Fall Creek, 6

Road from William/Wm. Bean's to the Courthouse, 8, 9

Sections:

- that part of the road as leads from John Russell's mill to Fall Creek, 9
- that part of the road as leads from Fall Creek to Sweetings Fork, 9

Possible section:

- Road from Sweetings fork to the Courthouse (surveyor "is authorized and Impowered to amend alter or Correct any part of the said Road as he shall think fit and convenient"), 9

Road from Fall Creek to the great falls on Dann River and thence to Wynn's mill on Routledge Creek, 28

Road from Sandy River to Fall Creek, 33

Road from Fall Creek to Sweetin[torn], 33

Road from Fall Creek to the middle fork of Sandy Creek, 60

Road from Fall Creek to Echolls's fork on Sandy Creek, 67

Road from Falling Creek to Sandy River, 60

Road from the ford below the Long Island on Stanton River to the Courthouse (Road from William Tommasses [Thomas's] ferry on Stanton River to the Courthouse; Road from the Courthouse to Thomas's/William Thomas's ferry on Stanton/Staunton River), 8-9, 12, 26, 27(2)

*[Note: After the death of the surveyor of the road, Robert King, the road was divided.]*

Sections:

- as far as Banister River, 29
- from Banister to the Courthouse, 29

*See also:*

(Alteration of) the road whereof James Farris is surveyor (to be viewed whether it is convenient to turn the road "any other way"), 32

*[Note: See Plea Book 2, p. 194 and p. 204; this is the section of the road "as far as Banister River".]*

Road from the mouth of the Country Line Creek to John Boyd's ferry, 1

Sections:

- from the beginning to Fishing [Creek], 1

- from thence to the [Boyd's] ferry, 1

Road from Flat Rock ford on Dan River to Wynne's road below Samuel Harris's (Road from the Flat Rock down to Win's road by Mr. Harris), 45, 48

- hands to be divided "according to the distance of each Surveyor's part, and also View the best place for a Ford on Sandy River," 52

Probable sections:

- Road from Sandy River up to the Flat Rock, 47, 59, 74
- Road from Sandy River down to Wynne's road by Saml. Harris's, 48, 59, 74

*[Note: The Halifax County Plea Books contain a number of entries for roads relating to the route, or a section of the route, between Brewis's ford and Difficult Creek (and often involving Fontaine's ferry). These citations may relate, to at least some degree, to the review of the road section from Brewis's ford to Difficult ordered on March 21, 1753 (Plea Book 1, p. 93). These entries generally have the same viewers and surveyors. However, because some of these descriptions may refer to different roads or sections, and exact identification is somewhat uncertain, these citations are presented here as a group to facilitate comparisons of the various locations and orders.]*

*[Relating to:]* Road from Brewis's ford to Difficult, 6

Probably the same or related roads or sections (given the names of the viewers and overseers)

- Road from Owen's road to the mouth of Difficult Creek (Road from the mouth of Difficult Creek to Owen's road), 18, 22

*See also:*

Road from Fountain's ferry and Brewis's ford to Difficult Creek, 25

*See also:*

Road beginning at the fork of Fontain's ferry road along the north fork to Brewis's ford, 30

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek to Fontaine's ferry, 31

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek near Richard Brown's to Fontain's ferry, 32

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek as far as opposite to Edward Parker's, 38

Possible section:

- Road from Brewis's ford to Edward [torn: Parker's?] (Road from Brewis's ford to Parker's cross path), 38, 42

Road from Fontaine's old houses to Miery Creek, 50

*See also:*

Road from Fontaine's houses to Miery Creek, 67, 72

Road from Banister bridge to Fontaine's houses, 59

*See also:*

Road from Fontaine's houses to the new bridge on Banister, 73

*See also:*

Road from Fontaine's houses to Banister lower bridge, 74

Road from Green's bridge on Banister to Fontaine's houses, 67

Road from Terrible Creek to Fuqua's ferry, to be carried through Coles's cornfield, 4

Road from Hunt's ferry road below Russell's to Fuqua's ferry, 40

Road leading out of Fuqua's ferry road to the old ford, 61

- banks at the river to be cut down so that wagons may pass, 61

Road from the Glebe of Antrim Parish into the road that leads from the Courthouse to Boyd's ferry, 65

Road from the Glebe into the road that leads to Roberts's ferry, 65

Road from Goose Island ford to Cascade Creek, 79

Road from Pigg River road near the Great Lick to Great Cherry Stone Creek, 76

Road from Great Cherry Stone Creek to Banister River, 76

Road from the Great Lick on Allens Creek to the ford called Clement's ford on Stanton River, 24

the part of the road from Armstrong's ferry to a pine log near the Great Lick, 45

Road from Stinking River to Pigg River road near the Great Lick, 76

Road from Pigg River road near the Great Lick to Great Cherry Stone Creek, 76

Road from Great Pole Cat Creek to Sandy Creek, 71

Road from the mouth of the Double Creeks to Burches Creek, 40(2), 45

Possible sections:

- Road from the Double Creeks to Great Toby Creek, 40
- Road from Great Toby Creek to Burches Creek, 40

Road from Mirey Creek to Green['s] bridge over Banister River, 65

Road from Green's bridge on Banister to Fontaine's houses, 67

Road from Lewis Green's ford on Dan River to the Courthouse, 13

Road from Lewis Green's fo[rd] to Jos.[?] Terry's [*Note: Entry on p. 23 is mutilated and incomplete.*] (Road from Lewis Green's ford to Joseph Terry's), 23, 28

*See also (not the same but a later road):*

Road from Lewis Green's down to Terry's road, 70

Bridle way (to be opened) from Thomas Green, Gent;'s house to Difficult Church, 47

Road from the little falls of Dan River to Griffin's cabin upon Blue Wing/Blewing, and from thence crossing Hico into Boyd's road (road from the little falls below Hico to Blewing above Griffin's cabin and from thence into Boyd's paith [i.e., path]), 2(2)

Section:

- Road from the little falls below Hico to Blewwing above Griffin's cabin, 3

(Alteration of) the road leading below the plantation of John Watson, 78

- the old way and the way proposed by Daniel Handkins are to be viewed, 78

Road from Hickey's road at Thomas Harget's by Thomas Calloway's intersecting the said Hickey's road above the Bold Branch of Leatherwood, 20

Road from Thomas Harget's down to Bearskin, 20

Road called Hickey's road crossing Wins Creek to be continued along the new way opened by John Harness, 53

(Constable's district boundaries): from Benjamin Clements's to John Harness's and down Hickey's road to Tyinn's old cabin, and from thence to Stanton at Thomas's ferry, 54

Road from the Chapel on Hickey's road crossing the south branch of Sandy River, and the main Sandy River, intersecting Mr. Samuel Harris's road, 21

Cartway (built?) with Bostick's own hands from Samuel Harris's to Dan River, at the said Bostick's plantation, 39

Road from Flat Rock ford on Dan River to Wynne's road below Samuel Harris's (Road from the Flat Rock down to Win's road by Mr. Harris), 45, 48

- hands to be divided "according to the distance of each Surveyor's part, and also View the best place for a Ford on Sandy River," 52

Probable sections:

- Road from Sandy River up to the Flat Rock, 47, 59, 74
- Road from Sandy River down to Wynne's road by Saml. Harris's, 48, 59, 74

Road from Benjamin Terry's to Samuel Harris's, 59, 74

Road from Harris's to Leatherwood Chapel, 59

*See also:*

Road from Samuel Harris's to the Chappel, 60

*and*

Road from Samuel Harris's to Leather Wood Chappel, 74

Road from Samuel Harris's to James Roberts's, 66

Road from Sandy River to Samuel Harris's, 69, 70, 72, 74

Road from Saml./Samuel Harris's to Sandy Creek, 70, 75

*[Note: Entries for Hickie and Hickey are combined.]*

Road from the mouth of Snow Creek to Hickey's road, 5, 9, 10

Road to be run from Hickey's road at or near the plantation of Merry Webb to intersect Hickey's old road at the Horse Pen Pasture Creek, 13

Road from the Courthouse to where Hickey's road crosses Leatherwood Creek, 19

Road from Hickey's road at Thomas Harget's by Thomas Calloway's intersecting the said Hickey's road above the Bold Branch of Leatherwood, 20

Road from the Horse Pasture ford to Woodson's mill and from thence to Hickey's road, 21

Road from the Chapel on Hickey's road crossing the south branch of Sandy River, and the main Sandy River, intersecting Mr. Samuel Harris's road, 21

Road from Hickey's road to Wilson's road, 33

Road from John Blevins ford on Smiths River to the place where Callaway's Pen road turns out of Hickey's old road, 43

Road from Capt. John Ward's muster field to Hickey's road, 49

Road called Hickey's road crossing Wins Creek to be continued along the new way opened by John Harness, 53

(Constable's district boundaries): from Benjamin Clements's to John Harness's and down Hickey's road to Tyinn's old cabin, and from thence to Stanton at Thomas's ferry, 54

Road from Sandy River to Stinking River, 59

*See also:*

Road from Sandy River to Stinking River on Hickey's road, 74

Road from Bobbet's road down to Hickie's road, 65

Road from Stinking River old road to Hickey's old road, 77

Road from Hickey's old road at the uppermost south branch of Sandy River to the Courthouse, 78

(Alteration of) road from Mays's ferry to John Hickey's, 15

Road from the little falls of Dan River to Griffin's cabin upon Blue Wing/Blewing, and from thence crossing Hico into Boyd's road (road from the little falls below Hico to Blewing above Griffin's cabin and from thence into Boyd's path [i.e., path]), 2(2)

Section:

- Road from the little falls below Hico to Blewing above Griffin's cabin, 3

Road from John Boyd's ferry on the south side of Dan River to John Pryor's on Hico Creek, 9

Road from Sherwood Walton's landing on Dann River to Hico into Boyd's road near Holt's mill, 24

Probable sections:

- Road from the landing place of Sherwood Walton, Gent. to a noted branch upon Lawsons Creek, 25
- Road from a certain branch of Lawsons Creek into Boyd's road near Holt's mill, 26

Road from Boyd's ferry on Hico Creek down the River Dan, 67

Road from Hico Creek to Aarons Creek, 67

Road out of Pryor's road crossing Hico above Jones's quarter and from thence to Royster's ferry, 70

Road from Robert Cobbs's landing on Stanton River to Russell's road and thence to Hilton's, 6

Road from Sherwood Walton's landing on Dann River to Hico into Boyd's road near Holt's mill, 24

Probable sections:

- Road from the landing place of Sherwood Walton, Gent. to a noted branch upon Lawsons Creek, 25
- Road from a certain branch of Lawsons Creek into Boyd's road near Holt's mill, 26

Road from the Horse Pasture to the Country line, 17

Road from the Horse Pasture to James Blevins's ford on Smiths River, 17

Road from the Horse Pasture to Jonathan Woodson's mill and from thence to John Frederick Miller's, 19

Road from the Horse Pasture ford to Woodson's mill and from thence to Hickey's road, 21

Road to be run from Hickey's road at or near the plantation of Merry Webb to intersect Hickey's old road at the Horse Pen Pasture Creek, 13

Road from Banester (Banister) road crossing Edward Hubbard's ford and to continue the ridge between Stanton and Straitstone convenient to Nix Town, 3

*May be the same as:*

Road from Banister road to Nixes Town on Stanton River crossing Straightstone Creek at Edward Hubbard's ford (James Doss, surveyor), 12

*See also:*

Road whereof James Doss is surveyor (to be (re)viewed and reported “whether it be convenient or inconvenient to turn the said Road any other way;” not in repair), 35, 37

*See also:*

Nixes Town road (to be extended as high as John Ward's), 35

(Alteration of) the road that leads to the (Stanton) River just above the mouth of a gut above Hudson's field, 19

Road from Hunt's ferry to William Russell's (Road from Hunt's ferry on Stanton to William Russell's; Road from Russell's road to Hunt's ferry), 17, 18, 22

Road from the Cow ford bridge into Russell's road and to intersect Hunt's ferry road, 23, 24

- the former order not being complied with it is discharged; a new view is ordered, 24

*Apparently the same as (given that the names of the viewers are the same):*

Road from William Russell's to the Cow ford road, 28, 30

“On the Motion of William Powell Alledging that the Road he was heretofore appointed Surveyor of is Impracticable to open or repair for want of a Sufficiency of hands therefore the former order is reversed and the said Powell discharged of his [illegible],” 30

Road from Hunt's ferry on Stanton River to the south fork of Terrible Creek, 37, 39(2)

Road from Hunt's ferry road below Russell's to Fuqua's ferry, 40

Way from Hunt's ferry to the Cow ford on Banister (to be viewed), 59

(New) road from James McKendree's to Hunt's ferry, 60

Hunt's ferry road (section below Catawba Creek), 62

- Road to be opened from the said Hunt's ferry road to Vaughan's ford, 62

Road from Nathaniel Terry's ferry road to Irbys Creek, 66

Road from Roberts's ferry on the south side of Dan River to the extent of [surveyor, Joseph Johnson's] former order, 76

Road from the middle fork of Sandy Creek to Johns Run, 61

Road from Patrick Boyd's landing through the land of Larkin Johnson to intersect the road leading from John Boyd's ferry to John Pryor's in Carolina, 20, 21

Road between Larkin Johnson's ferry and John Boyd's ferry [*Note: Entry is mutilated and incomplete.*], 21

Road from Larkin Johnston's ferry on Dann River to the Cow ford on Banister, 24

Road out of Pryor's road crossing Hico above Jones's quarter and from thence to Royster's ferry, 70

Road from the ford below the Long Island on Stanton River to the Courthouse (Road from William Tommasses [Thomas's] ferry on Stanton River to the Courthouse; Road from the Courthouse to Thomas's/William Thomas's ferry on Stanton/Staunton River), 8-9, 12, 26, 27(2)  
*[Note: After the death of the surveyor of the road, Robert King, the road was divided.]*

Sections:

- as far as Banister River, 29
- from Banister to the Courthouse, 29

*See also:*

(Alteration of) the road whereof James Farris is surveyor (to be viewed whether it is convenient to turn the road "any other way"), 32

*[Note: See Plea Book 2, p. 194 and p. 204; this is the section of the road "as far as Banister River".]*

Road from Banister River at Laws's ford to the head of Spider[?], 47

Road from John Laws's house to the Courthouse, 10

Road from Mays's ferry to John Laws's on Banister (Road from Joseph Mays's to John Laws's ford on Banister), 15, 16

Road from William Laws's[?] on Banister River to the Courthouse, 47

Road from Thomas's ferry to intersect William Laws's road (Road from Thomas's ferry to William Laws's road), 52, 55

Road from William Laws's to James Collings's road, 59

*See also:*

Road leading over William Laws's ford to James Collings's road, 74

Road from the Courthouse to William Laws's ford, 60

Road from the Double Creeks at Lawson's road into Terry's ferry road, 43

Road from Lawson's road to the Country line opposite Lumkin's ferry, 58

Road from Sherwood Walton's landing on Dann River to Hico into Boyd's road near Holt's mill, 24

Probable sections:

- Road from the landing place of Sherwood Walton, Gent. to a noted branch upon Lawsons Creek, 25

- Road from a certain branch of Lawsons Creek into Boyd's road near Holt's mill, 26

Road from George Boyd's ferry on Dan River to Lawson's Spring, 29-30

Road from Lawson's Spring to the Country line, 30

*See also:*

Road from William Lawson's Spring to the Country line, 66

Road from Smiths River to Leatherwood Creek, 18

Road from Sandy River to Leatherwood, 18

Road from the Courthouse to where Hickey's road crosses Leatherwood Creek, 19

Road from Hickey's road at Thomas Harget's by Thomas Calloway's intersecting the said Hickey's road above the Bold Branch of Leatherwood, 20

Road from Leatherwood to the fork of the road at the Capple [Chapel?], 33

Road from Harris's to Leatherwood Chapel, 59

*See also:*

Road from Samuel Harris's to the Chappel, 60

*and*

Road from Samuel Harris's to Leather Wood Chappel, 74

Road from Sandy River to Leatherwood Chappell, 62

Road from Leatherwood Hills to Thomas/Thos. Billings, 69, 70, 75

Road from the Courthouse to a ford on Dan River a little above Abel Lee's (Road from a ford on Dan River a little above Abel Lee's to the Courthouse), 8, 11

Road leading from Burches Creek to Abel Lee's ferry as far as the Country line, 14

Probable sections or related roads:

- Road from Abel Lee's to the Country line, 17
- Road from Abel Lee's ford to Burches Creek, 21

Road from Little Cherrystone to Stinking River, 4

Road from Little Cherrystone to Bearskin, 4

*[Note: The Halifax County Plea Books contain a number of entries for roads between John Boyd's ferry/Boyd's ferry and the Courthouse, Polecat Creek, and Little Polecat Creek. Because some of these descriptions may refer to different roads, and exact identification may be uncertain, these citations are presented as a group to facilitate comparisons of the various locations and orders.]*

Road from Boyd's ferry/John Boyd's ferry to the Courthouse, 13, 21, 32, 39

Sections:

- Road from Boyd's ferry to the Courthouse, as far as Polecat Creek (John Owen's section), 32
- Road from Boyd's ferry (from Polecat Creek where John Owen's section begins) to the Courthouse, 32

*See also:*

Road from the Courthouse to Pole Cat Creek, 25, 37, 47

*See also:*

Road from John Boyd's ferry to Little Polecatt, 23

*and*

Road from Little Polecat to the Courthouse, 23, 25, 26

Road from the ford below the Long Island on Stanton River to the Courthouse (Road from William Tommasses [Thomas's] ferry on Stanton River to the Courthouse; Road from the Courthouse to Thomas's/William Thomas's ferry on Stanton/Staunton River), 8-9, 12, 26, 27(2)  
*[Note: After the death of the surveyor of the road, Robert King, the road was divided.]*

Sections:

- as far as Banister River, 29
- from Banister to the Courthouse, 29

*See also:*

(Alteration of) the road whereof James Farris is surveyor (to be viewed whether it is convenient to turn the road "any other way"), 32

*[Note: See Plea Book 2, p. 194 and p. 204; this is the section of the road "as far as Banister River".]*

Road from Lawson's road to the Country line opposite Lumkin's ferry, 58

(New) road from James McKendree's to Hunt's ferry, 60

Road leading from Mary Mackendree's to Thomas Covington's by Difficult Church, 71

Road from the Courthouse to William Marchbank's, 24

Road from Marrowbone Creek to Smiths River, 72

Road from Mill Creek Waters to Marrowbone Creek, 72

Road from Mayo Old Fort to Smiths River, 61

Road from the head of the South Mayo to Morgan Bryan's road, 71

(Alteration of) road from Mays's ferry to John Hickey's, 15

Road from Joseph Mays's ferry to the Courthouse, 8

Road from Mays's ferry to John Laws's on Banister (Road from Joseph Mays's to John Laws's ford on Banister), 15, 16

(New) road from John Tuck's to Sparrow's ford on Terrible Creek, 35

*Probably another section of this road:*

(New) road from Terrible Creek to Joseph Mays's, 32

*See also:*

(New) road from Sparrow's ford on Terrible Creek to Joseph Mays's, 35

Road from the falls of Banister to Medcalf's, 4

*[Note: Entries for Miery Creek and Mirey Creek are combined.]*

Road from Miery Creek to the new bridge on Banister (Road whereof Moore Medlock was formerly and Richard Eckhols is now surveyor), 41, 48, 49-50

*See also (not the same but a later road):*

Road from Miery Creek to Banister new bridge (to be viewed), 48

Road from Banister bridge at the Cow ford to the mouth of Fall Creek, 6

Section:

- road from the (Banister) bridge to the middle fork of Miery Creek, 6

Probable additional sections:

- road leading from the middle fork of Miery Creek to the Double Creek, 6
- road leading from the Double Creek to the mouth of Fall Creek, 6

Road from Burches Creek to Miery/Mirey Creek, 38, 66

Road from Miery Creek to the [torn] Creek, 38

Road from Miery Creek to the new bridge on Banister (Road whereof Moore Medlock was formerly and Richard Eckhols is now surveyor), 41, 48, 49-50

*See also (not the same but a later road):*

Road from Miery Creek to Banister new bridge (to be viewed), 48

Road from Fontaine's old houses to Miery Creek, 50

*See also:*

Road from Fontaine's houses to Miery Creek, 67, 72

Road from Boyd's ferry to Pole bridge on Mirey Creek, 63

Road from Mirey Creek to Green['s] bridge over Banister River, 65

Road from Banister/Bannister lower bridge to Miery/Mirey Creek, 69, 70, 75

Road from Mill Creek Waters to Marrowbone Creek, 72

Road from the Horse Pasture to Jonathan Woodson's mill and from thence to John Frederick Miller's, 19

Road from Booker's ferry on Stanton River to the Courthouse, 36

Section:

- beginning at Banister extending to the Mill Stone road, 36

Probable section:

- Road from the Mill Stone road to Booker's ferry, 36

Road from Nicholls's mill to William Russell's old place, 54

Road from Banester (Banister) road crossing Edward Hubbard's ford and to continue the ridge between Stanton and Straitstone convenient to Nix Town, 3

*May be the same as:*

Road from Banister road to Nixes Town on Stanton River crossing Straightstone Creek at Edward Hubbard's ford (James Doss, surveyor), 12

*See also:*

Road whereof James Doss is surveyor (to be (re)viewed and reported "whether it be convenient or inconvenient to turn the said Road any other way;" not in repair), 35, 37

*See also:*

Nixes Town road (to be extended as high as John Ward's), 35

Road from Banister great falls to Nixes Town, 57

Road from Wade's ferry upon Stanton River to the little falls upon Dan (Road from Wade's ferry over the North River to the little falls over Dan River; Road from the little falls on Dan to Wade's ferry road), 2, 3, 4

Road from Bannister lower bridge to the North River, 69, 70, 75

*[Note: The Halifax County Plea Books contain a number of entries for roads between John Boyd's ferry/Boyd's ferry and the Courthouse, Polecat Creek, and Little Polecat Creek. Because some of these descriptions may refer to different roads, and exact identification may be uncertain, these citations are presented as a group to facilitate comparisons of the various locations and orders.]*

Road from Boyd's ferry/John Boyd's ferry to the Courthouse, 13, 21, 32, 39

Sections:

- Road from Boyd's ferry to the Courthouse, as far as Polecat Creek (John Owen's section), 32
- Road from Boyd's ferry (from Polecat Creek where John Owen's section begins) to the Courthouse, 32

*See also:*

Road from the Courthouse to Pole Cat Creek, 25, 37, 47

*See also:*

Road from John Boyd's ferry to Little Polecatt, 23  
*and*

Road from Little Polecat to the Courthouse, 23, 25, 26

*[Note: The Halifax County Plea Books contain a number of entries for roads relating to the route, or a section of the route, between Brewis's ford and Difficult Creek (and often involving Fontaine's ferry). These citations may relate, to at least some degree, to the review of the road section from Brewis's ford to Difficult ordered on March 21, 1753 (Plea Book 1, p. 93). These entries generally have the same viewers and surveyors. However, because some of these descriptions may refer to different roads or sections, and exact identification is somewhat uncertain, these citations are presented here as a group to facilitate comparisons of the various locations and orders.]*

*[Relating to:]* Road from Brewis's ford to Difficult, 6

Probably the same or related roads or sections (given the names of the viewers and overseers)

- Road from Owen's road to the mouth of Difficult Creek (Road from the mouth of Difficult Creek to Owen's road), 18, 22

*See also:*

Road from Fountain's ferry and Brewis's ford to Difficult Creek, 25

*See also:*

Road beginning at the fork of Fontain's ferry road along the north fork to Brewis's ford, 30

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek to Fontaine's ferry, 31

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek near Richard Brown's to Fontain's ferry, 32

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek as far as opposite to Edward Parker's, 38

Possible section:

- Road from Brewis's ford to Edward [torn: Parker's?] (Road from Brewis's ford to Parker's cross path), 38, 42

Road from John Owen to Cock's Fishing Place, 34

*[Note: The Halifax County Plea Books contain a number of entries for roads relating to the route, or a section of the route, between Brewis's ford and Difficult Creek (and often involving Fontaine's ferry). These citations may relate, to at least some degree, to the review of the road section from Brewis's ford to Difficult ordered on March 21, 1753 (Plea Book 1, p. 93). These entries generally have the same viewers and surveyors. However, because some of these descriptions may refer to different roads or sections, and exact identification is somewhat uncertain, these citations are presented here as a group to facilitate comparisons of the various locations and orders.]*

*[Relating to:]* Road from Brewis's ford to Difficult, 6

Probably the same or related roads or sections (given the names of the viewers and overseers)

- Road from Owen's road to the mouth of Difficult Creek (Road from the mouth of Difficult Creek to Owen's road), 18, 22

*See also:*

Road from Fountain's ferry and Brewis's ford to Difficult Creek, 25

*See also:*

Road beginning at the fork of Fontain's ferry road along the north fork to Brewis's ford, 30

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek to Fontaine's ferry, 31

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek near Richard Brown's to Fontain's ferry, 32

*See also:*

Road from Difficult Creek as far as opposite to Edward Parker's, 38

Possible section:

- Road from Brewis's ford to Edward [torn: Parker's?] (Road from Brewis's ford to Parker's cross path), 38, 42

Road from Wooding's wharf to Edward Parker's, 69

Road from Richard Parsons's to Bearskin, 26

Road from Stinking River to Richard Parsons's mill, 30

*May be the same as:*

Road from Stinking River to Richard Parsons's, 69, 70, 75

Streets in the town of Peytonsburg (ordered cleared), 44(3), 50

- the best and most convenient way along the Main road to the town of Peytonsburg, (beginning at the Cross Street extending towards the Courthouse to the lower end of the said street and thence to the Courthouse), 44
- Forest Street in the town of Peytonsburg (beginning at the upper and extending to the lower end, and thence to intersect the Courthouse road), 44, 50
- Mountain Street of the town of Peytonsburg (beginning at the Cross Street, to the upper end, thence the best and most convenient way to intersect the Courthouse road), 44

Road from the upper south fork of Sandy River to Pigg's mill, 70-71

Road from the uppermost inhabitants of this county on Pigg River and Chestnut Creek to Snow Creek road, 8

*See also:*

Road from the mouth of Snow Creek to the upper inhabitants/back inhabitants of Pigg River (already laid off) and that the said road may extend from the back inhabitants of Pigg River to the top of the Blue Ridge, 11, 12

*See also:*

Road from the mouth of Snow Creek to the upper inhabitants of the said Creek, 13

Road from the Courthouse crossing the Buffalo ford on Banister to intersect Pigg River road (Road from the Courthouse crossing the Buffalo/Bufloe ford on Banister River to the Pigg River), 35, 43

Way from William Adkinson's on Pigg River, to John Ward's on Stanton (to be viewed and viewers to report "whether the same be Convenient for a Road or not"), 59

Road from Stinking River to Pigg River road near the Great Lick, 76

Road from Pigg River road near the Great Lick to Great Cherry Stone Creek, 76

Road from the mill place of John Ward, Gent. to the place called the Pocket ford, 44

Road from Boyd's ferry to Pole bridge on Mirey Creek, 63

Road from Pole bridge to Pole Cat Creek, 63, 76

Road from Booker's ferry to the Pole bridge, 76

Road from the Pole bridge to Allens Creek, 76

*[Note: The Halifax County Plea Books contain a number of entries for roads between John Boyd's ferry/Boyd's ferry and the Courthouse, Polecat Creek, and Little Polecat Creek. Because some of these descriptions may refer to different roads, and exact identification may be uncertain, these citations are presented as a group to facilitate comparisons of the various locations and orders.]*

Road from Boyd's ferry/John Boyd's ferry to the Courthouse, 13, 21, 32, 39

Sections:

- Road from Boyd's ferry to the Courthouse, as far as Polecat Creek (John Owen's section), 32
- Road from Boyd's ferry (from Polecat Creek where John Owen's section begins) to the Courthouse, 32

*See also:*

Road from the Courthouse to Pole Cat Creek, 25, 37, 47

*See also:*

Road from John Boyd's ferry to Little Polecatt, 23

*and*

Road from Little Polecat to the Courthouse, 23, 25, 26

Road from the Reedy Bottom ford on Dan River to the Courthouse (Road from the Courthouse to the Reedy Bottom ford on Dan River), 48, 58, 63

See also:

Bridle way from this Courthouse to the Reedy Bottom ford, 52

Section:

- as far as Polecat Creek, 52

Road from Pole bridge to Pole Cat Creek, 63, 76

Road from the Cow ford bridge into Russell's road and to intersect Hunts ferry road, 23, 24

- the former order not being complied with it is discharged; a new view is ordered, 24

*Apparently the same as (given that the names of the viewers are the same):*

Road from William Russell's to the Cow ford road, 28, 30

“On the Motion of William Powell Alledging that the Road he was heretofore appointed Surveyor of is Impracticable to open or repair for want of a Sufficiency of hands therefore the former order is reversed and the said Powell discharged of his [illegible],” 30

Road out of Pryor's road crossing Hico above Jones's quarter and from thence to Royster's ferry, 70

Road from John Boyd's ferry on the south side of Dan River to John Pryor's on Hico Creek, 9

Road from Patrick Boyd's landing through the land of Larkin Johnson to intersect the road leading from John Boyd's ferry to John Pryor's in Carolina, 20, 21

Bridle way from Punch Spring to the Great Spring upon Toby, 7

Bridle way from Punch Spring to Sherwood Walton's dwelling house, 7

Road from the Reedy Bottom ford on Dan River to the Courthouse (Road from the Courthouse to the Reedy Bottom ford on Dan River), 48, 58, 63

*See also:*

Bridle way from this Courthouse to the Reedy Bottom ford, 52

Section:

- as far as Polecat Creek, 52

Road from the Reedy Bottom to or near Peter Rogers's race paths (Road from Peter Rogers's race path at Wynns Creek to the Reedy Bottom), 63, 65-66

*Probably the same as:*

Road from Wynnes Creek to the Reedy Bottom on Dan River, 77

Road from the dwelling house of William Vaughan to his plantation in his low grounds on the river, 22, 23

*See also:*

Road from the D[torn] of William Vaughan to his said Vaughan's [torn], 25

- the order to view “not being Performed is discharged [torn] Proceed no further,” 25

*[Note: See Plea Book 2, p. 87 and p. 113 for the orders to view the road.]*

Bridge (to be built) across Burches Creek where the River road crosses it, 64

Road from the Cow ford to the River road near George Boyd's house, 73

Road from Roberts's ferry to the Courthouse, 55

Road from the Glebe into the road that leads to Roberts's ferry, 65

Road from the Courthouse to Roberts's ferry on Dan River, 66

Road from Roberts's ferry on the south side of Dan River to the extent of [surveyor, Joseph Johnson's] former order, 76

Road from the Courthouse to Akin's old cabin, 77

*See also (a related road but not the same road):*

Road from the Courthouse to Akin's old cabin to Roberts's ferry, 77

Road from Samuel Harris's to James Roberts's, 66

Road from Burches Creek into the road near the house of James Roberts Jr., Gent., 36

Road from Chapman's Run to the plantation of James Roberts Jr., Gent., 42

Road leading from Sweetings fork to the house of James Roberts Jr., Gent., 70

Road from Difficult bridge to Joseph Roberts's, 69

Way from the landing of Abraham Rogers on Dan River to the Courthouse, and also from the river on the other side to the Country line (to be viewed and reported "whether a Road may be conveniently laid off or not"); the viewers reported it "Convenient for a Road and Ferry to cross at the Landing Place over Dan River at Abram Rogers," 53, 54

Road from the Reedy Bottom to or near Peter Rogers's race paths (Road from Peter Rogers's race path at Wynns Creek to the Reedy Bottom), 63, 65-66

*Probably the same as:*

Road from Wynnes Creek to the Reedy Bottom on Dan River, 77

Road from Boyd's ferry to Wade's mill and from thence to Peter Rogers's, 73

Road from Fall Creek to the great falls on Dann River and thence to Wynn's mill on Routledge Creek, 28

Road out of Pryor's road crossing Hico above Jones's quarter and from thence to Royster's ferry, 70

Road from Difficult to Russell's road (Road from Difficult to Russell's; Road from Difficult to William Russell's; Road from Russell's to Difficult Creek), 6, 47, 60, 69

Probable sections:

- Road from Difficult Creek to Chandler's bridge exclusively, 62
- Road from Chandler's bridge inclusively to Terrible Creek by Russell's, 62

Road from Robert Cobbs's landing on Stanton River to Russell's road and thence to Hilton's, 6

Road from the Cow ford bridge into Russell's road and to intersect Hunts ferry road, 23, 24

• the former order not being complied with it is discharged; a new view is ordered, 24  
*Apparently the same as (given that the names of the viewers are the same):*

Road from William Russell's to the Cow ford road, 28, 30

“On the Motion of William Powell Alledging that the Road he was heretofore appointed Surveyor of is Impracticable to open or repair for want of a Sufficiency of hands therefore the former order is reversed and the said Powell discharged of his [illegible],” 30

Road from Hunt's ferry road below Russell's to Fuqua's ferry, 40

Road from Stewart's ferry to the place that comes into Cobbs's road up to Russell's, 45

Road from the south fork of Catawba Creek into Russell's road, 70, 74

Road from William/Wm. Bean's to the Courthouse, 8, 9

Sections:

- that part of the road as leads from John Russell's mill to Fall Creek, 9
- that part of the road as leads from Fall Creek to Sweetings Fork, 9

Possible section:

- Road from Sweetings fork to the Courthouse (surveyor “is authorized and Impowered to amend alter or Correct any part of the said Road as he shall think fit and convenient”), 9

Road from Hunt's ferry to William Russell's (Road from Hunt's ferry on Stanton to William Russell's; Road from Russell's road to Hunt's ferry), 17, 18, 22

Road from Banister bridge to William Russell's, 39

Road from Nicholls's mill to William Russell's old place, 54

Road from Burches Creek to Sandy Creek, 27, 41-42

Road from the top of the hill on Sandy Creek on the south side thereof to intersect the road below the Courthouse, 27

Road from the Courthouse over Sandy Creek by Benjamin Terry's to Cox's, 31

Road from the Courthouse (and crossing Sandy Creek) to Terry's ferry on Dan River, 35, 37

Road from Sandy Creek above Benjamin Terry's to the fork below the Courthouse, 36

*May be the same as:*

Road from Sandy Creek to the fork of the road below the Courthouse, 42, 49

Road from Fall Creek to the middle fork of Sandy Creek, 60

Road from the middle fork of Sandy Creek to Johns Run, 61

Road from Fall Creek to Echolls's fork on Sandy Creek, 67

Road from Saml./Samuel Harris's to Sandy Creek, 70, 75

Road from Great Pole Cat Creek to Sandy Creek, 71

(Old) road from Banister to Smiths River (hilly, broken and “most impassable for Carriages”), 2

- (New) road to be viewed from the head of the south fork of Sandy River on the south side of Banister Mountains to the place appointed for the Courthouse, 2

Road from the head of the south fork of Sandy River on the south side of Banister to this Courthouse, 7-8

Road from Sandy River to Leatherwood, 18

Road from the Chapel on Hickey’s road crossing the south branch of Sandy River, and the main Sandy River, intersecting Mr. Samuel Harris’s road, 21

Road from the Country line to Sandy River (Road from Sandy River to the Country line), 33, 60, 72

Road from Sandy River to Fall Creek, 33

Road from Flat Rock ford on Dan River to Wynne’s road below Samuel Harris’s (Road from the Flat Rock down to Win’s road by Mr. Harris), 45, 48

- hands to be divided “according to the distance of each Surveyor’s part, and also View the best place for a Ford on Sandy River,” 52

Probable sections:

- Road from Sandy River up to the Flat Rock, 47, 59, 74
- Road from Sandy River down to Wynne’s road by Saml. Harris’s, 48, 59, 74

Road from Sandy River to Stinking River, 59

*See also:*

Road from Sandy River to Stinking River on Hickey’s road, 74

Road from Falling Creek to Sandy River, 60

Road from Sandy River to Leatherwood Chappell, 62

Road from Sandy River to Samuel Harris’s, 69, 70, 72, 74

Road from the upper south fork of Sandy River to Pigg’s mill, 70-71

Road from Banister to Sandy River, 75

Road from Hickey’s old road at the uppermost south branch of Sandy River to the Courthouse, 78

Cart road from Mark Cole’s landing on Black Water to Henry Short’s, 18

Road from Turkey Cock to intersect Slown's road (to be viewed), 69

Probable sections:

- Road from Sloane's road to the middle fork of Cherry Stone Creek, 77
- Road from the middle fork of Cherry Stone Creek to Turkey Cock Creek, 77

(Old) road from Banister to Smiths River (hilly, broken and “most impassable for Carriages”), 2

- (New) road to be viewed from the head of the south fork of Sandy River on the south side of Banister Mountains to the place appointed for the Courthouse, 2

Road from the Horse Pasture to James Blevins's ford on Smiths River, 17

Road from Smiths River to Leatherwood Creek, 18

Road from John Blevins ford on Smiths River to the place where Callaway's Pen road turns out of Hickey's old road, 43

Road from Mayo Old Fort to Smiths River, 61

Road from Morgan Bryan's road to Smiths River, 71

Road from Smiths River into the road leading to the Courthouse, 71

Road from Marrowbone Creek to Smiths River, 72

Road from the mouth of Snow Creek to Hickey's road, 5, 9, 10

Road from the uppermost inhabitants of this county on Pigg River and Chestnut Creek to Snow Creek road, 8

*See also:*

Road from the mouth of Snow Creek to the upper inhabitants/back inhabitants of Pigg River (already laid off) and that the said road may extend from the back inhabitants of Pigg River to the top of the Blue Ridge, 11, 12

*See also:*

Road from the mouth of Snow Creek to the upper inhabitants of the said Creek, 13

Road from Snow Creek road to Tully Choice's mill, 64

Road from Snow Creek to Bobbit's road, 68

Road from the head of Turkey Cock to the head of Snow Creek (Road from Turkey Cock Creek to the head of Snow Creek), 70, 78

(New) road from John Tuck's to Sparrow's ford on Terrible Creek, 35

*Probably another section of this road:*

(New) road from Terrible Creek to Joseph Mays's, 32

*See also:*

(New) road from Sparrow's ford on Terrible Creek to Joseph Mays's, 35

Road from Banister River at Laws's ford to the head of Spider[], 47

Road from the Widow Brewer's ford on Stanton to the place where the Courthouse is to be set (Road from Brewer's ford to the place where the Courthouse is to be set), 2

Probable section (given the names of the viewers):

- that part of the road from Brewis's ford to Difficult, 5

*See also:*

Road from Brewis's ford to Difficult, 6

- to be reviewed (as to whether it is convenient or inconvenient to turn the road any other way), 6

Road from Wade's ferry upon Stanton River to the little falls upon Dan (Road from Wade's ferry over the North River to the little falls over Dan River; Road from the little falls on Dan to Wade's ferry road), 2, 3, 4

Road from Banister (Banister) road crossing Edward Hubbard's ford and to continue the ridge between Stanton and Straitstone convenient to Nix Town, 3

*May be the same as:*

Road from Banister road to Nixes Town on Stanton River crossing Straightstone Creek at Edward Hubbard's ford (James Doss, surveyor), 12

*See also:*

Road whereof James Doss is surveyor (to be (re)viewed and reported "whether it be convenient or inconvenient to turn the said Road any other way;" not in repair), 35, 37

*See also:*

Nixes Town road (to be extended as high as John Ward's), 35

Road from Bannister bridge to Robert Wade's ferry over Stanton River, 3

Road from Robert Cobbs's landing on Stanton River to Russell's road and thence to Hilton's, 6

Road from the ford below the Long Island on Stanton River to the Courthouse (Road from William Tommasses [Thomas's] ferry on Stanton River to the Courthouse; Road from the Courthouse to Thomas's/William Thomas's ferry on Stanton/Staunton River), 8-9, 12, 26, 27(2)  
*[Note: After the death of the surveyor of the road, Robert King, the road was divided.]*

Sections:

- as far as Banister River, 29
- from Banister to the Courthouse, 29

*See also:*

(Alteration of) the road whereof James Farris is surveyor (to be viewed whether it is convenient to turn the road "any other way"), 32

*[Note: See Plea Book 2, p. 194 and p. 204; this is the section of the road "as far as Banister River".]*

Road leading from the Cow ford on Banister (and to be continued to the old wagon ford on Stanton River near Robert Wade's ferry, not obstructing the ferry road), 10

Road from the road at Stinking River ford to Cody's ford on Stanton River, 13

Road from Hunt's ferry to William Russell's (Road from Hunt's ferry on Stanton to William Russell's; Road from Russell's road to Hunt's ferry), 17, 18, 22

(Alteration of) the road that leads to the (Stanton) River just above the mouth of a gut above Hudson's field, 19

Road from Banister to Cargill's ford on Stanton, 20

Probable sections:

- from David Wall's ferry to the Stoney Hill towards Wade's ferry, 53
- from the Stoney Hill on Wade's ferry road to the said ferry, and also from the fork to Cargill's ford, 53

Road from the Great Lick on Allens Creek to the ford called Clement's ford on Stanton River, 24

Road from the land of Henry Chiles on Stanton River to Banister road below Allens Creek, 25

Road from Benjamin Clements's ford on Stanton River to John East's on Banister, 26, 27-28

Road from Booker's ferry on Stanton River to the Courthouse, 36

Section:

- beginning at Banister extending to the Mill Stone road, 36

Probable section:

- Road from the Mill Stone road to Booker's ferry, 36

Road from Hunt's ferry on Stanton River to the south fork of Terrible Creek, 37, 39(2)

That part of the road leading from Wade's ferry road to the ford on Stanton River, 42

Road from John Ward's ford on Stanton River to the said Ward's muster field opposite the house of Thomas Dillard, Jr., Gent., 48-49

Road from the Courthouse to Stanton River towards Bedford Courthouse (Road from the Courthouse towards Bedford Courthouse), 51-52, 57

Road from Stanton River to Catawba Creek, 52

(Constable's district boundaries): from Benjamin Clements's to John Harness's and down Hickey's road to Tyinn's old cabin, and from thence to Stanton at Thomas's ferry, 54

Road from Benjamin Clement's ford on Stanton River to John Ward's road below George Wilcox's leading to the Courthouse, 58

Way from William Adkinson's on Pigg River, to John Ward's on Stanton (to be viewed and viewers to report "whether the same be Convenient for a Road or not"), 59

Road from Stewart's road to Bland's road that leads to Wade's ferry, 31

Road from Stewart's ferry to the place that comes into Cobbs's road up to Russell's, 45

(Alteration of) the road leading from Armistead Watlington's to Stewart's ferry, 74

Road from James Stewart's ferry to Banister bridge, 1

Probable sections (given the names of the viewers):

- Road from James Stewart's landing to Difficult, 5 (*Probably the same as*: Road from Stewart's ferry to Difficult Creek), 24, 34
- Road from Difficult to Banister bridge, 5

*See also:*

Road from Banister new bridge to the bridge on Difficult on the road leading to Stewart's ferry (to be viewed), 48

*and:*

Road from James Stewart's ferry to Difficult bridge, 64

Road from Little Cherrystone to Stinking River, 4

Road from the road at Stinking River ford to Cody's ford on Stanton River, 13

Road from Allens Creek to Stinking River, 16, 19, 30, 76

Road from Stinking River to Richard Parsons's mill, 30

*May be the same as:*

Road from Stinking River to Richard Parsons's, 69, 70, 75

Road from Sandy River to Stinking River, 59

*See also:*

Road from Sandy River to Stinking River on Hickey's road, 74

Road from Cherrystone to Stinking River, 60

Road from Stinking River to Pigg River road near the Great Lick, 76

Road from Stinking River old road to Hickey's old road, 77

Road from Banister to Cargill's ford on Stanton, 20

Probable sections:

- from David Wall's ferry to the Stoney Hill towards Wade's ferry, 53
- from the Stoney Hill on Wade's ferry road to the said ferry, and also from the fork to Cargill's ford, 53

Road from Wade's ferry to the Stony Hill, 79

Road from Banester (Banister) road crossing Edward Hubbard's ford and to continue the ridge between Stanton and Straitstone convenient to Nix Town, 3

*May be the same as:*

Road from Banister road to Nixes Town on Stanton River crossing Straightstone Creek at Edward Hubbard's ford (James Doss, surveyor), 12

*See also:*

Road whereof James Doss is surveyor (to be (re)viewed and reported "whether it be convenient or inconvenient to turn the said Road any other way;" not in repair), 35, 37

*See also:*

Nixes Town road (to be extended as high as John Ward's), 35

Road from William/Wm. Bean's to the Courthouse, 8, 9

Sections:

- that part of the road as leads from John Russell's mill to Fall Creek, 9
- that part of the road as leads from Fall Creek to Sweetings fork, 9

Possible section:

- Road from Sweetings fork to the Courthouse (surveyor "is authorized and Impowered to amend alter or Correct any part of the said Road as he shall think fit and convenient"), 9

Road from Fall Creek to Sweetin[torn], 33

Road leading from Sweetings fork to the house of James Roberts Jr., Gent., 70

Road from Terrible to the mouth of Ellis Creek, 1

Road leading from the falls of Banister River to Terrible, 1

Road from Terrible Creek to Fuqua's ferry, to be carried through Coles's cornfield, 4

Road from Difficult to Russell's road (Road from Difficult to Russell's; Road from Difficult to William Russell's; Road from Russell's to Difficult Creek), 6, 47, 60, 69

Probable sections:

- Road from Difficult Creek to Chandler's bridge exclusively, 62
- Road from Chandler's bridge inclusively to Terrible Creek by Russell's, 62

Road from [torn/illegible] to Terrible Creek, 32

(New) road from John Tuck's to Sparrow's ford on Terrible Creek, 35

*Probably another section of this road:*

(New) road from Terrible Creek to Joseph Mays's, 32

*See also:*

(New) road from Sparrow's ford on Terrible Creek to Joseph Mays's, 35

Road from Hunt's ferry on Stanton River to the south fork of Terrible Creek, 37, 39(2)

Road from Lewis Green's fo[rd] to Jos.[?] Terry's [*Note: Entry on p. 23 is mutilated and incomplete.*] (Road from Lewis Green's ford to Joseph Terry's), 23, 28

*See also (not the same but a later road):*

Road from Lewis Green's down to Terry's road, 70

Road from Terry's ferry to Burches Creek, 30

Road from Terry's ferry to the Country line, 30

*See also (not the same but a later road):*

Road from Terry's ferry on Dan River to the Country line (Road from Terry's ferry to the Country line) (to be viewed), 37, 43

*See also:*

Road from Terry's ferry to the road leading to the Country line (to be viewed), 49

Road from Terry's ferry to the upper Double Creek, 32

Road from the Courthouse (and crossing Sandy Creek) to Terry's ferry on Dan River, 35, 37

Road from Tobys Creek into Terry's ferry road, 42

Road from the Double Creeks at Lawson's road into Terry's ferry road, 43

Road from the Courthouse over Sandy Creek by Benjamin Terry's to Cox's, 31

Road from Sandy Creek above Benjamin Terry's to the fork below the Courthouse, 36

*May be the same as:*

Road from Sandy Creek to the fork of the road below the Courthouse, 42, 49

Road from Benjamin Terry's to Samuel Harris's, 59, 74

Road from Lewis Green's fo[rd] to Jos.[?] Terry's [*Note: Entry on p. 23 is mutilated and incomplete.*] (Road from Lewis Green's ford to Joseph Terry's), 23, 28

*See also (not the same but a later road):*

Road from Lewis Green's down to Terry's road, 70

Road from Burches Creek to Nathaniel Terry's road, 15

(Alteration of) the road leading from the Courthouse to Nathaniel Terry's ferry (running through Terry's plantation), 62

- road to be viewed and also the way that Terry proposes to turn the same, 62

Road from Nathaniel Terry's ferry road to Irbys Creek, 66

Road from the ford below the Long Island on Stanton River to the Courthouse (Road from William Tommasses [Thomas's] ferry on Stanton River to the Courthouse; Road from the Courthouse to Thomas's/William Thomas's ferry on Stanton/Staunton River), 8-9, 12, 26, 27(2)  
*[Note: After the death of the surveyor of the road, Robert King, the road was divided.]*

Sections:

- as far as Banister River, 29
- from Banister to the Courthouse, 29

*See also:*

(Alteration of) the road whereof James Farris is surveyor (to be viewed whether it is convenient to turn the road "any other way"), 32

*[Note: See Plea Book 2, p. 194 and p. 204; this is the section of the road "as far as Banister River".]*

Road from Thomas's ferry to intersect William Laws's road (Road from Thomas's ferry to William Laws's road), 52, 55

(Constable's district boundaries): from Benjamin Clements's to John Harness's and down Hickey's road to Tyinn's old cabin, and from thence to Stanton at Thomas's ferry, 54

Road from Banister new bridge to Thompson's road, 41

Road from the mouth of Woods Creek on Banister River to Thompson's road, 45

Blanks's ferry road (intersects with Thompson's road), 50

(Alteration of) the road through Richard Thurman's plantation, 64

- road to be viewed "as also the way which [Thurman] proposes to turn the same," 64

Bridle way from Punch Spring to the Great Spring upon Toby, 7

Road from Tobys Creek into Terry's ferry road, 42

Road from John Tuck's to Benjamin Dickson's, 31, 32

(New) road from John Tuck's to Sparrow's ford on Terrible Creek, 35

*Probably another section of this road:*

(New) road from Terrible Creek to Joseph Mays's, 32

*See also:*

(New) road from Sparrow's ford on Terrible Creek to Joseph Mays's, 35

Road from the Courthouse road between the plantations of Thomas Tunstall and Benjamin Abbott to Robert Wooding's mill, 62

Road from Turkey Cock to intersect Slown's road (to be viewed), 69

Probable sections:

- Road from Sloane's road to the middle fork of Cherry Stone Creek, 77

- Road from the middle fork of Cherry Stone Creek to Turkey Cock Creek, 77

Road from the head of Turkey Cock to the head of Snow Creek (Road from Turkey Cock Creek to the head of Snow Creek), 70, 78

(Constable's district boundaries): from Benjamin Clements's to John Harness's and down Hickey's road to Tyinn's old cabin, and from thence to Stanton at Thomas's ferry, 54

Hunt's ferry road (section below Catawba Creek), 62

- Road to be opened from the said Hunt's ferry road to Vaughan's ford, 62

Road running between Walter Coles's plantations and to Vaughan's ford, 70

Road from the dwelling house of William Vaughan to his plantation in his low grounds on the river, 22, 23

*See also:*

Road from the D[torn] of William Vaughan to his said Vaughan's [torn], 25

- the order to view "not being Performed is discharged [torn] Proceed no further," 25

*[Note: See Plea Book 2, p. 87 and p. 113 for the orders to view the road.]*

Road from Wade's ferry upon Stanton River to the little falls upon Dan (Road from Wade's ferry over the North River to the little falls over Dan River; Road from the little falls on Dan to Wade's ferry road), 2, 3, 4

Road from John Boyd's ferry to a quarter belonging to Richard Bland, Gent. on Banister, and from thence to intersect the road leading to Wade's ferry (Road from John Boyd's ferry to Robert Wade's), 6, 20

Road from Banister to Cargill's ford on Stanton, 20

Probable sections:

- from David Wall's ferry to the Stoney Hill towards Wade's ferry, 53
- from the Stoney Hill on Wade's ferry road to the said ferry, and also from the fork to Cargill's ford, 53

Road from the Cow ford on Banister River to Bland's road leading to Wade's ferry, 25

Road from Stewart's road to Bland's road that leads to Wade's ferry, 31

That part of the road leading from Wade's ferry road to the ford on Stanton River, 42

Road from the new bridge on Banister into the road leading to Wade's ferry (to be viewed), 47  
*Nearby or related road?:*

Road that now leads to Brewis' ford to where it crosses the road leading to the Cow ford from Wade's ferry also ordered to be viewed and "report to the next Court the Conveniencies and Inconveniencies attending the same," 47

Road from Boyd's ferry to Wade's mill and from thence to Peter Rogers's, 73

Road from Wade's ferry to the Stony Hill, 79

Road from Bannister bridge to Robert Wade's ferry over Stanton River, 3

Road from John Boyd's ferry to a quarter belonging to Richard Bland, Gent. on Banister, and from thence to intersect the road leading to Wade's ferry (Road from John Boyd's ferry to Robert Wade's), 6, 20

Road leading from the Cow ford on Banister (and to be continued to the old wagon ford on Stanton River near Robert Wade's ferry, not obstructing the ferry road), 10

(Alteration of, for a more convenient way) road from John Boyd's ferry over Banister to David Wall's road, 14

*See also (related road/roads, but not the same road):*

Road from John Boyd's ferry to David Wall's road on the lower side of Banister River (to be viewed), 19

*See also:*

Road from Boyd's ferry to David Wall's ford on Banister (Road from Boyd's ferry to Wall's ford on Banister River), 51, 67, 73

Road from Banister to Cargill's ford on Stanton, 20

Probable sections:

- from David Wall's ferry to the Stoney Hill towards Wade's ferry, 53
- from the Stoney Hill on Wade's ferry road to the said ferry, and also from the fork to Cargill's ford, 53

Road from Walton's ferry on Dan River to Banister bridge, 28

Bridle way from Punch Spring to Sherwood Walton's dwelling house, 7

Road leading from the Courthouse to the house of Sherwood Walton (Road from the Courthouse to the landing of Sherwood Walton, Gent.), 12, 24-25

Road from Sherwood Walton's landing on Dann River to Hico into Boyd's road near Holt's mill, 24

Probable sections:

- Road from the landing place of Sherwood Walton, Gent. to a noted branch upon Lawsons Creek, 25
- Road from a certain branch of Lawsons Creek into Boyd's road near Holt's mill, 26

Road from Banester (Banister) road crossing Edward Hubbard's ford and to continue the ridge between Stanton and Straitstone convenient to Nix Town, 3

*May be the same as:*

Road from Banister road to Nixes Town on Stanton River crossing Straightstone Creek at Edward Hubbard's ford (James Doss, surveyor), 12

*See also:*

Road whereof James Doss is surveyor (to be (re)viewed and reported "whether it be convenient or inconvenient to turn the said Road any other way;" not in repair), 35, 37

*See also:*

Nixes Town road (to be extended as high as John Ward's), 35

Road from the mill place of John Ward, Gent. to the place called the Pocket ford, 44

Road from John Ward's ford on Stanton River to the said Ward's muster field opposite the house of Thomas Dillard, Jr., Gent., 48-49

Road from Capt. John Ward's muster field to Hickey's road, 49

Road from Benjamin Clement's ford on Stanton River to John Ward's road below George Wilcox's leading to the Courthouse, 58

Way from William Adkinson's on Pigg River, to John Ward's on Stanton (to be viewed and viewers to report "whether the same be Convenient for a Road or not"), 59

(Alteration of) the road leading from Armistead Watlington's to Stewart's ferry, 74

Road to be run from Hickey's road at or near the plantation of Merry Webb to intersect Hickey's old road at the Horse Pen Pasture Creek, 13

Road from Benjamin Clement's ford on Stanton River to John Ward's road below George Wilcox's leading to the Courthouse, 58

(Alteration of) the road leading below the plantation of John Watson, 78

- the old way and the way proposed by Daniel Handkins are to be viewed, 78

Road from Hickey's road to Wilson's road, 33

*Win: See Wynne*

Road from Banister new bridge to Wooding's mill, 59

Road from Wooding's wharf to Edward Parker's, 69

Road from the Courthouse road between the plantations of Thomas Tunstall and Benjamin Abbott to Robert Wooding's mill, 62

Road from the mouth of Woods Creek on Banister River to Thompson's road, 45

(New) road from the new bridge at the mouth of Woods Creek to Blanks's ferry road, 47

Road from the Horse Pasture ford to Woodson's mill and from thence to Hickey's road, 21

Road from the Horse Pasture to Jonathan Woodson's mill and from thence to John Frederick Miller's, 19

*[Note: Entries for Win and Wynne are combined.]*

Road from Fall Creek to the great falls on Dann River and thence to Wynn's mill on Routledge Creek, 28

Road from the Country line to the Widow Boyd's ferry, 33

Sections:

- from the Country line to Wynnes Creek, 33
- from thence down, 33

Road from Flat Rock ford on Dan River to Wynne's road below Samuel Harris's (Road from the Flat Rock down to Win's road by Mr. Harris), 45, 48

- hands to be divided "according to the distance of each Surveyor's part, and also View the best place for a Ford on Sandy River," 52

Probable sections:

- Road from Sandy River up to the Flat Rock, 47, 59, 74
- Road from Sandy River down to Wynne's road by Saml. Harris's, 48, 59, 74

Road called Hickey's road crossing Wins Creek to be continued along the new way opened by John Harness, 53

Road from the Reedy Bottom to or near Peter Rogers's race paths (Road from Peter Rogers's race path at Wynns Creek to the Reedy Bottom), 63, 65-66

*Probably the same as:*

Road from Wynnes Creek to the Reedy Bottom on Dan River, 77